# OTHO

AND

## U T H A:

A DRAMATIC TALE.

## By Miss E D W A R D S.

All Nature is but Art unknown to thee;
All Chance, Direction which thou canst not see;
All Discord, Harmony not understood;
All Partial Evil, Universal Good:
And, spite of Pride, in erring Reason's spite,
One truth is clear, Whatever is, is right.

Pope's Essay on Man.

### EDINBURGH:

Printed, by MURRAY & COCHRAN,

For, and fold by, the AUTHOR.

Sold also by Mr Elliot, and other Booksellers.

MDCCLXXX

9 28.

b Pfi Pfi Pd

f f e e c v r c c t f a



## ADVERTISEMENT.

## Written by a Friend.

HOwever generally and justly those introductory discourses called *Prefaces* have of late been neglected; yet the author of the subsequent performance has been advised by some of her friends, on whose taste and judgement she depends, that it would be highly improper to send such a production into the world without a sew preliminary observations, in which its nature and design may be explained.

The kind reception given by the world to her former publication, encourages her to flatter herfelf, that the Tale, of which a specimen was printed at the end of that collection, will be entertained with the same candour and humanity. The characters and incidents of which it is composed, were delineated and arranged at a period when retirement and indisposition rendered every other occupation irksome, laborious, or impracticable. The piece was afterwards communicated to some of her most intimate and particular friends, for their private amusement. Those generous critics seemed sully persuaded, that the various emotions and sentiments which the work was intended to inspire.

inspire, and cultivate, were equally calculated to entertain and to form the human heart; and that for the same reason, it would be equally accept able to the public.

It is called a *Dramatic Tale*, because, in conducting the story, the author is removed as far a possible from the scene, and the narration lest to be pursued by the persons who were supposed to be engaged in it. These are exhibited with the motives, manners, passions, and sentiments, which ought naturally to influence and animate them in similar situations.

It differs from ordinary narration, by the minuteness of its painting, the strength and boldness of its colouring, and the artificial order of its events. It differs likewise from the Theatrical Drama, by the recitals which are interspersed, and by its less scrupulous observation of unity in action, time, and place; which are so indispensably necessary in performances adapted to the stage. Nor is it less distinguishable from the epopee, by the modesty of its diction, the absence of supernatural agents, and the nature of its catastrophe, which may be more various, and less striking, than that of Epic poetry.

For this species of writing the author has good reason to believe, that ancient and venerable precedents might be quoted. Of those she has at present one or two in her eye, whose splendour adorns T

fi

the monuments of Jewish, and eclipses those of

confar a eft to be mowhichem in efs of tents.

time,

ry in

t less

defly

ents,

y be Epic

good

pre-

pre-

the

ted to

Gentile antiquity. But in deserence to some readers, whose feelings may be more irritable, and whose mode of thinking more contracted than others, the torbears to mention them. - Before the rude and circumforaneous representations of Theis: before Herodotus had exhibited the regular form, and marked the specific differences of History, Homer those of the Heroic Poem, or Æschylus. Euripides, and Sophocles, those of Tragedy; it probable that the Lyric Ode, however fublime and beautiful, was thought a vehicle inadequate to the purposes of extending and preserving the memory of noble characters, and heroic deeds. These effusions of enthusiastic admiration were possibly at first delivered in cadenced or measured prose; even the Dithyrambics of Pindar are faid to be in a great measure free from the restraint of numbers. Now if we suppose the plan of the Lyric Ode extended, every reader of taste and erudition will plainly perceive, how easy and natural the transition from it to the Dramatic narrative. This conjecture is confiderably supported by the fragment of Musæus, containing the story of Hero and Leander, if genuine.

The author's design is to inculcate such truths as are of eternal and essential importance to human life: first, That its whole economy is superintended and regulated by a wise and her nessent Providence, which renders its most gloomy ricissitudes, and adverse occurrences, ultimately productive

productive of the highest felicity; not only to communities, but even to individuals; secondly, Thaevery external advantage which man can eithe acquire or possess, is laborious in its attainment faithless in its pretences, and unsatisfactory in its fruition; thirdly, That piety and virtue, improved and cultivated, constitute the supreme happiness of an intelligent creature.

It may still be requisite to add, that the name of persons and places here contained, will be found in no history, no fystem of geography, no atlas, or gazetteer, yet extant. For though man of the persons introduced are real, and many o the events founded in truth; yet it became neces fary to add others, by which the story might a once be connected and embellished. Now though the persons who really acted in the scene must have had " a local habitation," and " a name;" ye it appeared highly abfurd, to mix real and ficti tious denominations in the fame composition. I was therefore judged more expedient and natural that personal and local names should be formed, and adapted to the characters and exigences by which they were fuggested. It is true, the reader will meet with the names of Otho, Zenobia, Astyanas, But he will be likewise sensible, that and others. this Otho is not the fame who conspired against Galba; nor the Zenobia she who so nobly defended Palmira; nor Altyanax the fon of Hector and These names, therefore, though Andromache. real in themselves, are fictitious in the present work.

L

Ot

O R

H

E

G

L

## SPEAKERS.

MEN.

Indovice, King of Polyolbion.

Agendemon, his fon and fuccessor.

Otho, Earl of Polycrene, prime minister to Ludovico.

Otho, fon to the Earl of Polycrene.

Rutha, Lord of Agathea, one of Agendemon's ministers.

Hermit, friend to Otho and Rutha.

Elpenor, Lord of Cacophron, enemy to Otho.

Philoculus, fon to Otho.

Gusto, prime minister to Agendemon.

Lord Trinkello, one of Ludovico's nobles.

Avignor, a depraved youth, enemy to Otho.

Alphonfo, friend to Alonzo.

Lord Arco.

Tha ithe

nent in it rove

ame

y, n

man

y o

necel

ht a

ough

have

" ye

ficti

1. I

tural

1, and

which

will

anas

that

gainst

efend

r and

nough

refent

ERS.

Gelin, supposed fon to Lord Arco.

Alronald, hermit in the deferts of Erema.

Alranchid, King of Zathia.

Alranchid, fon and successor to the King of Zathia.

Prince Ranselmo, brother to the King of Zathia.

Ranselmo, his son.

Melibeus, faithful servant to Prince Ranselmo.

Albofad, tutor to Alranchid.

Heraculus, an officer of high rank from the kingdom of Polyolbion.

Orchilas,

Orchilas, betrothed to Emmira. Agefilas, false to Orchilas.

### WOMEN.

Selina, Queen of Polyolbion, and wife to Agendemon.

Vanessa, wives to Otho.

Ermina, married to Lord Rutha.

Alzira, daughter to Rutha.

Almira, married to Avignor.

Usebia, Queen of Zathia. Senobia, Queen of Panurge.

Princes Meliza, cousin to Queen Senobia, and married to Prince Ranselmo.

Zila, daughter to Lord Arco.

## ERRATA.

p. 158. 1. 13. For RINALDO read ALPHONSO.
p. 179. 1. 10. For Alranfachar read Alranchid.

16. For Alranchid read Alranfachar.

II

nucc

וי

il

I

doca

## OTHO and RUTHA.

## A DRAMATIC TALE.

## CHAPTER I.

#### Отно.

HE wind blows over my head as I fit by the purling stream. Sad and disconsolate I fit alone. I fpeak; but there is none to hear me: I vent my fighs to the hollow rocks. The rocks, more foft than tyrant man, feem fenfible of my complaints; and the breezes figh responsive to my moan Oh! when shall my woes be still? when shall remembrance cease to wound me? Ingratitude, black as hell, denies my foul its eafe, and poifons all my joys. But furely death, the wretch's last relief, shall quickly end the scene. Then shall I dwell in the land of Silence, and sleep in peace with my mighty ancestors Hark! fure I hear the tread of feet. Methought I had feeluded myfelf from prying Curiofity, and breathed out my forrows unknown Fall upon me, ye tall cedars! hide me, if possible, from man. I would affociate with beafts of prey, and find them less de-Aructive fiructive to my peace than foothing faithless mortals. — But, ha! my friend, my Rutha! How shall I avoid him?

#### RUTHA.

Otho! my kind indulgent friend! a prey to filent grief! how shall mine eyes behold the scene, and not turn blind with wo? How fare you, Otho? why is your venerable head uncovered in the defert, a prey to the warring elements and rising storm? With the anguish of a friend have I searched out your retreat. Pour now your grief into this faithful bosom, and I will try to ease you.

#### Отно.

Rutha! Rutha! do mine eyes again behold you? Alas! I am no more that Otho you have known, filling with joy the hearts of the diffressed. No more with plenty are my barns crowned, nor fatness dropping from my table. There has the hungry oft been filled, and dire calamity has loft its edge. Oft has a beam of joy shone on the mournful brow; and Grief itself, at my approach, assumed an air of mirth. Silence dwells in my halls, fo late the refidence of friendly intercourse. No more does the echoing horn refound through the plain, and awake the early huntsman. And worst of all, my ruined family are left to wander helpless and exposed. Ah me! my Rutha! how can I, who am the cause of all their wo, support their mifery?

RUTHA.

mor-How

co ficene, Od in l ri-

grief

eafe

hold have fed.

the loft the ach, my

rfe. ugh

der now port

HA.

### RUTHA.

My foul is wounded to behold your tears, and all my firmness finks into the child. You who so lately was the poor man's friend, and by his dire oppressors seen with terror, now lie extended on the earth, just like an oak by some untimely blast blown up, and all its rifing branches lopt away. Oh! let me lead thee from this defert wild. Near to the entrance of this humble vale, I spied a little hut, the mean, but happy dwelling of an aged hermit: thither let us bend our steps, and feek a shelter from this dreadful storm. Hark! the thunder roars! the lightnings fly before us! it is more than Nature long can bear haste, good Otho; leave this folitude Here let the guilty find fecurity. Calamity itself ought never to triumph over virtue fuch as yours,

### Отно.

O! leave me, Rutha! leave me to my grief: for foon, I think, it will bear me where no care can enter. My foul is fick of this distracted scene; and evils rush so fiercely o'er my foul, they have swept my peace away. And, what is worse, my friend, the man whose life to save I could have risked my own, has struck the blow. O Rutha! I have a tale of wo to utter that would pain your heart But why with unavailing murmurs wound your peace? Think not I fear the warring elements. I tell thee, Rutha, were they all combined with their united force, they could not hurt

like false Ingratitude's envenom'd sting. Fly from the smooth insinuating smile, the subtle promise of a man in power: The sacred delegates of Heaven they seem, and bull us to repose; but ah! my honest friend, they dream not of here after; though you awful thunderer from above weighs all their actions in an equal scale, and will at last reward them. Farewell. Rutha, leave this gloomy grove; for here it is certain I will end my days.

#### RUTHA.

Has fad Calamity fo far overwhelmed the noble firmness of my Otho's soul, as make him cowardly forfake his post, and fall a victim to the crime of villains? Can you believe my heart remains as unconcerned spectator of your wo, and leave you like the world to figh alone? No: on my bend ed knee I here intreat you, rife: take pity of your friend; for, by the facred powers above ! fwear, I will never leave you. One tomb shall here receive us; and the wind shall quickly cover us with leaves, and from the wandering traveller conceal our lifeless trunks, if ever chance shall bring a traveller to this defert. Farewell, World thou dwelling of bufy men: henceforth we shall converse the mighty dead, and learn a language altogether new. Farewell, Friends: my kindred ail, adien: for Otho, thou art dearer to my foul than kindred, friends, and world.

### Отно.

from

mif

s of

nere

boy

wil

thi

end

obl

ardly

ne o

s a

e you

y or

ve !

thall

cover

reller

fhall

orld

fhall

uage

dred

fou

THO.

O Rutha! generous noble Rutha! thou haft overcome me. Thy godlike friendthip fure is past example. Give me your hand, and I will follow whither thou shalt lead. Thou art like the glorious luminary that chears creation, wading through the mift, and gladdening all around. For fure my heart, till thou appearedit, was cold as death, and clouded over with forrow. Thy presence has dispelled the gloom, and beamed in oy upon me. But yet thy honest, candid, faithful heart, could never dream the ills I have endured. My house by desperate rushans risled, and made bare; my happy family diffolved; my fair Sabina, the dear partner of my joys or grief, with freaming eyes, midst all the horrors of the midnight hour, forced to the woods to fly for shelter. She, and my helpless infants, were denied mine aid and succour in their keen distress; myself obliged to skulk, and, coward-like, seek refuge for this head, doomed to be miserable, lest confinement dire had next befallen me. But where the lovely injured excellence is now, the Heavens aone can tell. O Rutha! could I dare to look her in the face, whom I deferted in her bitterest wo!

### RUTHA.

I am not ignorant, my noble Otho, how thou hast been used by cruel Agendemon. I know how that infinuating villain Gusto, step by step, cooled

cooled his affection towards thee. Jealous of your growing honours, he practifed your ruin, and kindled up the flame that blazed upon thee. Alas! my friend! who in this fleeting wilderness can call themselves secure? Honours, like shadows, pass ere well perceived; or, like a midnight-meteor, quickly die. It is virtue only that can make us smile, in spite of Fortune's frown, Rich in itself, it needs no borrowed ornament: but looks most bright feen through the glass of fharp Calamity. And when it throws away this mortal tenement, it mounts above you rolling foheres, and far outthines the fun in lustre bright. There, there, my Otho, shall the good man shine; nor shall Oppression, Cruelty, or Rage, e'er more affault him.

#### Отно.

How all my forrows fly at your discourse, and peace and happiness beam in upon me! Sure it was my guardian angel sent thee hither, to rouse me from despair: thou hast learned me to act a nobler part, and triumph over distress by bearing it. Oh! my Rutha! I am ashamed to tell thee, that I meanly did intend to end my days in wo, and pine away with grief. Methinks this rugged way seems smooth by thy engaging converse; and this dreadful rain just like the gentle dew. Such is the power of friendship. How far have we to wander ere we reach the hermit's seat?

#### RUTHA.

rour

and

A-

ness

sha-

nid-

that

wn.

ent :

is of

this

lling

ght.

ine:

nore

and e it

ouse

ect a

ring

thee,

wo,

gged

and

Such

ve to

THA

Just a little further : at the foot of this descent, there runs a purling stream, that glides between these mountains. By trees encircled round, there fands his little dwelling, just the reverse of grandeur, or of wo. It is built of turf, the infide lined with birch; and here and there an ofier shelf, to hold his books. Thus, quite retired from earth. and all its vain pursuits, by meditation, prayer, and other exercise, he fits his foul for heaven. Lo! yonder is the good old man, just at the entry of his little dwelling, gazing at the flars: and fure I can difcern more lights than one blink from his lonely hut. Either I have been mistaken, or fome unhappy person, like ourselves, have been relieved by his humanity. Behold! he eyes us with furprise, I think with pity mixed. Do you, good Otho, give him a falutation.

### Отно.

Hail! Venerable Father, fole master of this lonely place! suffer the children of Assistion to salute thee. Tired with the ills of life, and salse ingratitude of perverse men, we sought a resuge in this wilderness; chusing to herd with beasts of prey, less savage than the creatures we have sled. Yet Nature frail recoiled at this fell storm, and made us sly where we might find relief. By thy appearance, one would judge thou art past the ills of life, and wisely slyest from man's deceivful converse, to hold it with superior beings We prostrate

proftrate at your feet, and thus demand your bleffing.

#### HERMIT.

Arife, my brethren! May he whose goodness rules the world support you in your keen distress. Children of Affliction, doft thou fay? I give you joy, as by that path ye will arrive at peace. Long did I wander in the ways of wo, pushed on by blind ambition, and a false defire of being great. Alas! we have imperfect views of grandeur; and, like an idiot, eying fome high pinnacle, whose top he fain would reach, but trudges on in bogs and mires, till, quite immersed, he loses his first ardour, then fits down content. But it is improper here to spend your time in words. Ye have too long endured this bitter florm; and Nature fure must need support. Then follow me, and I will lead thee to my peaceful cot; where I, retired from human converse, see the seasons roll. Waked by the foaring lark, I leave my homely bed, and tafte the pleafant filent hour, the gentle dawn of morn. That is the time for meditation, prayer, and facred thought, when all the foul is calm. And when the Sun's broad beams too scorching prove, I to some cool refreshing spring repair; under the covert of some grateful shade ! lay me down, my faithful dog stretched by my fide; there with the dead I hold sweet conversation, or the book of Nature read with vast delight Then doth still Evening come, and with her brings a philosophic calmness; bids the warbling fongsten

rour

ness

refs.

you

ong

reat.

and.

top

and

ar

oper

too

fure

will

reti-

roll.

mely

entle

tion,

oul is

pring

ade l

y my

rerfa

light

het

rbling glten

ongsters take a pause. I likewise offer up my long of praise, and seek repose. Thus, day by day, unenvied or envying, I steal life's round away. A little longer, and I will pass that dark and gloomy path whereof no mortal ever came back to give right information. But then alone the good man only lives. Here we but breathe; vonder we will foar with angels, and reap the fruits of abstinence below. Then cease to grieve at what thou termest distress; and which, if rightly een, would change its name. The virtuous are not always bleffed on earth. Affliction clears the rust away, which dims our noblest lustre. For whilst we eagerly pursue the goods of life, and in the heedless paths of pleasure wander, ah me! my brethren, all within is wild diforder; and the chiefest part of life forgot, that which gives dignity to all our actions, rectitude within. The foul alone is capable of happiness; and that must flow from rational delights. Fair modest Virtue, daughter of the skies, oft flies the throng, and to some shade retires. There Wisdom to the soul opes all her treasures, and points to the way to perfect peace.

### Отно.

With wonder and amaze I hear his words, which fall more fweet than honey dropping from the combs; and over my mind, oppressed with wo, soft peace is spread. O Hermit! pious soul! who by devotion, prayer, and other exercise, art grown familiar with the sons of Heaven! by thee

В

dita

ed

befo

who

he

Ye

[eq

vie

wh

fou

nig

en

(

not

equ

and

WO

mo

do

wa

co

1.

pr

ca

he

th

m

di

fr

I am cured of folly, which had nigh overwhelmed me. With other eyes I now behold my fate, at which I mourned. I now could lift my voice to joy, were dear Sabina to my arms restored. I in some wilderness could end my days; nor ever think on Agendemon more. But, ah! dear Rutha! there my weakness lies; that wound incurable will ever pain me.

#### HERMIT.

Why dost thou murmur at the ills of life, or wish the inexplicable ways of Heaven for thee reversed? Nor ever dream yourself the only man who of the bitter cup have deeply drank, or trod the paths of Care. Reslect, whilst the correcting hand of Heaven thus humbles you in dust; look inward, and conceive it is all to try the metal of your soul; and as you stand the test, the gloomy veil will be removed; and you emerge, like Night's majestic queen, after the earth's opposing grossness rolled away, which had eclipsed her beams.

This day eventful scenes have come before me. A little past the twilight, as I took my walk within the most retired recesses of the wood, and seldom trod by human foot, I laid me down, beneath a stately oak, whose spreading branches were reslected in the silent lake, which to the eye of the beholder presents both leaves and stars. An universal silence reigned; my very breathing seemed a noise. When I a while had given my meditations

Im.

ate,

oice

. 1

ever

Ru.

icu-

10

re-

nan

rod

ook

of

my

like

ing

her

ne.

th-

fel-

be-

hes

eye

An

m-

e-

ns

ditations vent, I heard a plaintive found; it feemed a female voice, so faint it almost died away before it reached me. I reasoned with myself, who in this lonely place could thus lament? and the dark lowering sky soretold the coming storm. Ye blessed immortal Powers! I cried, that this sequestered vale at once should veil from public view the happy and the miserable. I started up, and wondering stood, uncertain where to turn; when, lo! mine ear again invaded was, with sounds, soft as an angel's song heard at the midnight-hour by dying saints, thus breaking silence.

O fable Night! with all thy terrors thou canst not affright me: thou canst not show a colour equal to my mind. Blow upon me, O Wind! and whispering through the trees, O lull my woes to rest. Ah me! here in this desert I must mourn in vain. The rocks, the murmuring stream, do not relieve me. Inconstant Fortune! lately was I favoured with thy smiles, with all the flattering pomp thou canst inspire; when, lo! thy countenance fell: thou didft frown upon me, and was undone. In one ill-fated hour I was deprived of all that gilded life, or made it worth my Oh! Heaven, restore me to - Then her voice died away: a stream of tears denied her thoughts a passage. I moved toward her with impatient steps, to help, if possible, a mortal in distress; when, at the foot of a huge hollow rock, from whose bottom issues forth a limpid brook, in

B 2

is fi

hea

big

you

1

tru

cei

lor

he

Of

Po

fh

W

no

ev

v

a

li

a

all the elegance of wo, lay Beauty in despair, just like a lily, blooming in the wild, by fome untimely blast defaced. Soon as the boughs, touched by my garments, gave her notice of my near approach, she, with a timid and befeeching look, arose, and threw herself before me. O stranger! fhe cried, whose grave deportment would bespeak thee more than mortal: If thou art fome mighty spirit of the defert, O help a frail unhappy woman! speak, and ease my fears. Rise, daughter, I replied; be not afraid: in me thou dost behold the remnant and remains of youth and strength, by age and watching now grown pale and meagre Give me your hand, and I will lead you to my peaceful cot, where you may take repose. With modest dignity she arose. I led her, fearful and overcast with doubts, through bog and brake; and must confess I felt emotions full of sympathy, mingled with a ftrong defire to know what way ward blow of Fate had plunged her down in fuch excess of wo. But judging rest the fittest reme dy, I made her feek repose. - A philosophic curiofity excites me to expose myself, whilft thunder roars. Thus did I meet with thee, Thank Heaven, my brethren, that my folitary hut provo an asylum to distress and virtue.

### Отно.

O Hermit! pious foul, thou art indeed my guardian angel! If what my heart forebodes be true, thou hast faved my dearer half. In your description, I behold the lovely fair Sabina. Is is furely she! Her lively grief proclaims it. My heart, overcome with warring passions, grows too big for utterance,—wants proper words to thank you.—He faints!

uft

ely

by

ap.

er!

eak hty

NO.

er,

old th,

gre.

my

and

ke; hy,

ay.

uch

me-

Cu-

der

ank oves

m

be

out

I

#### SABINA.

Pardon me, most rever'd of men! for this intrusion so abrupt; but either my senses are deceived, or the well-known sounds of my loved lord approached mine ear, in accents so bemoaning, doleful, sad, they have pierced me to the heart, and made me sly to sooth and share them. Oh! Heavens! what do mine eyes behold? Otho on the ground! it is too much — Ye blessed Powers, support me! — She salls upon his neck! — He opens his eyes!

#### HERMIT.

Be not disturbed, O man to ills inured! now shall your woes be over, and every gloomy care give place to joy. Afflictions oft-times pave the way to peace: reject not, therefore, the advice; nor let thine aid be wanting to bring good from evil. — See she moves!

### Отно.

Have I then found thee, O Sabina! my beloved, thou brightest ornament of all my fortune? in whose sweet presence each unruly passion slies ashamed. To thee restored, all states will be delightful. Awake, my love! and in my faithful arms lose every care.

SABINA.

#### SABINA.

Is this a dream, a sweet delusion of the brain? or do I really breathe within thy arms, my noble Otho? Then all my woes are past. No more shall Fortune, mercitess and cruel, nor Fate. with all its ministers fell and dire, e'er part us ! - But fay, my worthy lord, where haft thou been? or by what miracle your life preferved? What chance procured this happy meeting?

#### Отно.

What have I not endured fince I beheld thee last, my fair Sabina? All that you can imagine difmal fell upon me. But it was thine absence I bewailed more than my fleeting honours; and that thy tender helpless sex wanted my succour in your greatest need - But fince kind Heaven has thus united us in blifs, let us not dwell on themes of fadness .- How fare my children ?

### SABINA.

Your children all are well. Oft, prattling by my fide, they did inquire for thee, and always wondered what detained their fire. This melted me in tenderest wo; nor longer able to endure the cruel combat, I to my faithful nurse committed the dear babes, and in despair I wandered through this defert, refolved to find thee, or perish in the attempt. But Heaven has bleffed my rash endeavour with fuccess. I found thee where I least ex-

pee life

mif

and ligh less for ill, you

> 1 en am of

tog

god

ig

He de e

ble

pected.

pected. To this most worthy Hermit I owe my life and happiness. — Ha! Rutha! pardon my mistake; I saw not thee.

#### RUTHA.

1?

re

e,

rt

aft

r-

t-

ee

ne:

e-

at

11

15

of

y

75

d

le

d

h

ie |-

1.

With pleasure and surprise I was struck dumb, and felt the satisfaction of my friends with vast delight. O may it never from this happy hour be less sublime! but may that virtue which has been fore proved, feel yet a spring of happiness below; till, tired of earth, you gently fall asleep, and join your kindred souls in bliss above.

#### Отно.

Now, Rutha, give me your hand, thou kindest tenderest friend! by whose soft friendly counsel I am alive: hencesorward let us live like children of one family, and tread the paths of Happiness together. Mean time within your hospitable roof, good Venerable Sire, we will retire, and lull fatigued Nature to repose.

### HERMIT.

Go to your rest, my children; and may Heaven bless your repose! — Still keep in your mind, this sleeting transient state can soon deprive us of our dearest joys. Go on in Virtue's facred path; it will of itself reward you with content. Though here it is often scorned, in more superior regions it will bloom and slourish with unfading suffre.

#### II. HAP.

TAil! glorious fountain of light and heat the world revives at thy chearing beams The shades of Darkness fly thy approach: when thy fair harbinger, daughter of the dawn, mount her ruddy chariot in the skies, astonished Darknes shrinks aghast, and leaves thee undisputed ruler of the day.

Now the thunder had ceased to roar. The morn ing rose with a pleasing ray. The herbs and flowers perfumed the air with a fweeter fcent and fair Creation looked smiling and gay. When Otho left his bed of rest, Heaven had chased a way corroding Grief, and peaceful flumbers refreshed his frame. He went forth with a hear elated, and joined the early warblers in a fong of praise.

## Отно's Prayer.

REJOICE in the Lord, O my foul! for he up light holdeth thy steps. Arife in the morning, and hymn aloud his praise. Before the beasts of the field come forth, or the fowls of heaven leave their nest, proclaim with humble gratitude his sept graciou

raif as d atcl

ths e f ear raif nce leaf

eco et p

T

The

on;

Deat

mm . Hern Hm, mad TY e them hoft hold

ture the or f

cartl

how

racious ways. Praise the Lord, O my soul! raise the Lord, thy bountiful benefactor; who has delivered thee from despair and death; whose atchful providence has conducted thee into the aths of Peace; who has preserved thee through he silent night, and opened thine eyes to the hearful morn. Up, then, with alacrity, and raise thy Maker: serve him with fear and revence through the day: obey his commands with leasure, till life's short date be past: then shall leath approach thee with an angel's form, and become the kind messenger to lead thee into per-

at

ms

nen

nti

ref

ro

rn.

and

ent

hei

l a

re-

ear

0

up.

the

his

iou

Thus prayed Otho, and his foul was cheared. The flowers feemed folicitous to court his attention; and every object he beheld, stirred within him a fource of joy. He beheld Rutha and the Hermit at a distance They had got the start of I'm, and were admiring the wisdom of God, who made thunder and lightning produce fuch falutaeffects upon Nature. He advanced to meet them with halty steps, and accosted his revered host with the falutations of grateful joy. hold, Otho! faid the Hermit, how beautiful the earth appears! what fine painting adorns all Nature! The air is perfumed with the most delightful fragrance, whilft the artlefs melody of the groves completes the harmony. Ask each tree or flowering shrub in this blooming wilderness, how they shunned the lightning's blast? or where Lept the tuneful tribe, when Nature feemed to

ım

or

th

tl

ref

B

loi

he

hy

nak

T

is

dea and with

dov

Wh

cou

en ife

ple

fuc

(

fpo

Wil

tar

weel, and threatened to expire? Are they w rather clad in new beauty? The lively verdu excites delight. Striking emblem, my friend, that bleffed calm your mind will foon evince, i affianced in the guidance of Heaven, you vis the storms that are past as necessary to dispel to mist that dims your intellectual eye, as the thu der has cleared the air, and given refreshment the earth below. But come; for Morning is w a child: whilft Sabina fleeps, retire to you bower. If my request be not presuming, I low to hear each incident of that life, which Pro dence has varied with pleasure and pain. -tho bowed confent; and feating themselves in pleasing arbour, without any preamble, thus h gan his tale.

## The History of OTHO.

You defire me, most excellent Hermit, to a call scenes that are past. To thee I owe most than life; and if the vicissitudes that have take place in mine can claim your attention, hearly whilst I relate the means used by successful Victo infnare, and which at last totally overwhelms unsuspecting Virtue.

From an illustrious line of renowned ancestors derive my birth. But that will avail little your eye, thou wisest of the sons of men! What wirtue does not blazon over those accidental constants

ey n

erdu

nd,

ce,

Vie

el thus

is n

onde

lon Pron

in

is b

0 1

mo

tak

arke Ve

me

Ori

le i

nca

ore contemptible. But their names stand high the list of the brave. Strong were their arms the war; whilst their wisdom settled, and often reserved the peace.

But I mean not to tire your ear with their exloits, though for ages unnumbered they swelled the rolls of Fame; but it is necessary to give you my father's history, the better to illustrate and make you understand my own.

The potent earldom of Polycrene devolved on his head in the twentieth year of his age, by the death of his father. He reverenced his mother; and she deserved his filial regard. She presided with judgement and dignity over his affairs; nor ever gave it over till the day of her death. Ludovico, father to Agendemon, was a gracious prince. His strength lay in his people's affections. Whilst they risked their lives and fortunes to preserve his glory, his goodness and wisdom still courted the means to make the former happy, and render the latter secure. — Blessed Prince! whose life is modelled by equity and truth! happy people! on whom Heaven in love and mercy bestows such a prince!

Great fouls are quickly enamoured of correfpondent virtues; whilst the wicked survey them with malignant spleen, and meanly endeavour to tarnish their lustre. But Ludovico singled my fa-

C 2 the

ther from all his train, and made his breast a repolitory of his fecret thoughts. He repaid that confidence with mutual truft. Sacred filence formed the key which locked them fafe in his heart. He acquired the liberty of speaking his thoughts with freedom; when interested courtien fuggested schemes which he conceived hurtful w the public weal, he boldly protested against the measure, though aided by the sovereign voice, This gave rife to cabals and fecret intrigues Dark schemes were put in practice, to sow distrut in his fovereign's heart; all which only crushed the authors, and made his innocence blaze more bright. The King's virtue beheld a conduct & opposite to the fervility of a court with the highest applause. He bleffed Heaven for giving him a man whose integrity led him to risk his anger, to preserve unfullied his renown. In short, he became prime minister of state. None were admitted to any trust who had not the fanction of his applause. Knowing him above all venal bribes, his recommendations were fure of fuccess; nor could his nearest friends procure his vote, if he deemed them unfit for the office he folicited.

The King delighted to do him honour, calling him the great staff which supported the realm; whilst he, with indefatigable zeal, laboured to bandsh bribery and corruption; encouraging the arts, by promoting those who were eminent in any of them. Honest Industry raised her head; and smi-

ling

ling

bou

7

the

who

had

and

dud

var

and

rio

wa wii

res

fer

fea

oft

for

th

ric

ca

qı

be

ling Plenty, with an angel's mien, lulled the labourer's heart into peace.

re.

hat nee

his

his

ien

l to

the

ice.

les,

ruit

hed

ore

t fo

gh.

him

ger,

be-

mit-

his

bes,

nor he

ling

m;

ba.

erts, y of

mi-

ling

The King had a custom of going with my father in difguife to feveral parts of the kingdom; where they were entertained as strangers, and had an opportunity of hearing the voice of Truth, and viewing men as they are; found out intrigues ere they were fully pe, and by an artful conduct crushed them often in the birth ; redressed grievances, which oppressed merit modestly concealed: and often had the pleafure of hearing their actions highly extolled. But they did not trust this curious scheme to any ear but their own. There was a castle two miles from court, surrounded with planting, and fo contrived as at all times to regale the fenies. Art was fo disposed as to refemble Nature, and might be justly termed the feat of the Muses. To that delightful place they often retired; and whilft there, it was a crime for any person to invade their privacy. this place they emerged, undifcerned, to their various routes, and always returned with the fame caution.

One day, as my father affished the King to equip for their private expedition, he pressed his hand betwixt his, and with a gracious smile thus began.

Dear Otho, friend of my heart, and supporter of my same! no words can utter what I teel through

1

t

k

·I

i

t

1

f

e

1

n

F

li

P

C

C

d

·C

b

tl

V

fil

re

through your presence. Mean are the joys which royalty can bring, or the foothing voice of adulation inspire: the thinking mind, mocked with the empty farce, shrinks within itself, demanding more than pomp can bestow. Friendship is banished from courts; Sincerity flies from the monarch's ear; but Friendship alone can sweeten life, and make us anticipate that felicity which awaits us in the regions of the bleffed; unmixed with those incidents, which, mingling with our own folly, often thwart the pure flame below. But why does thy folicitude for my glory banish from thy mind what thou owest thyself? Perceivest thou not, my friend, how the rolling years infenfibly push thee into the noon of life? Hast thou forgot, that upon thy fleeting breath depends the growth or total extinction of the Othonian line? In vain does Beauty spread its charms to your view: your cal-'lous heart refifts the foft impression. The ghosts of your noble ancestors glare around us. See the warlike troop beckon mine aid to preserve their decaying race!

My father was moved with this mark of his Majesty's affection. Tears, spite of himself, trickled down his cheek. He told him, the realm had always ingrossed his care; and should he attach himself to a family, that attention would be divided. Hush, Otho! said the King; you must triste no longer; look round the beauties of the court; to the first of them you may pretend; and always remember I am your friend. But let us away:

away: I long to put off the fetters of Majesty. In our excursions, when disguised, we have the felicity of hearing the sentiments of the public, unmixed with Flattery's noxious weed; of enjoying the hospitality of our kind receivers with equality and ease.

h

1-

ne

re

's nd

in

n.

en

hy

ot,

at

or

al-

ofts

he

eir

his

elf,

lm

at.

be

ult

the

and

us

ay:

They quickly issued forth, and met with adventures too trifling to mention; but returning through the forest of Nape, they were overtaken with a dreadful ftorm. Thunder and lightning made the defert ring. The livid flames flashing through the gloom, made visible every tree in the wood, and threatened to lay the blooming foliage withered on the ground. Come, Otho! faid the King; let us feek a shelter. The angry elements owe us no fealty; and over the rude blustering wind we have no sway. Nigh this wilderness lives Philoxenus, first Knight of my realm. For generous hospitality he is famed; and, lo! a light beams from his hall. Shivering they approached the gate: though the storm had now ceased, they still felt its effects. But the voice of Music charmed their attention, as if some smiling cherub had touched the lyre. Through a window they beheld a nymph, fairer than Arcadia could boaft. The Graces played on her artless brow; whilst mingled Dignity drew respect from the foul. She accompanied the lute with her voice, and fung the exploits of Ludovico, affilted by Otho, the right-hand of war. At interesting parts, the notes and voice seemed to die away

NO

ro

nd

ree

ur

nd

in vo

nd

or i

hy

ni

ifg

Mni

up

011

he

her

Kin

mer

nie

Sze

itl

ab

vine

I

Birt

of t

of t

re

away fo irrefifibly fweet, that the ravished soul dissolved in ecstasy Sure, cried my father, in a rapture, this is no mortal form! Some courteous angel has assumed this look, and imitated those sounds, to mitigate our present destiny. Ye Powers of Heaven! he exclaimed, where are we! Gracious Prince, let us sly; for this is all enchantment.

The King smiled; but knocked at the gate, and instantly obtained admittance. Here the distreffed traveller found a temporary riddance of e-The Knight was absent; but his very care. beauteous daughter, fraught with all the hospitality of her fire, welcomed the strangers with a modest grace. The King slily asked her, what hero it was whose actions she so melodiously rendered up to Fame? She fweetly recited his own renown; and dwelt pathetically on my father's praise. Truth, fanctity, and wisdom, shone in every word. My father felt unknown powers fixing a pleafing empire over his foul; and when the hour of retiring to rest approached, he wondered how the winged moments had flown fo swift away. Gray morning appeared, which first whispered him, he had passed a sleepless night. Trem. bling he left his bed; but the ardour that usually pushed him away from such excursions was not to be found. The King was first equipped, fmiled at his fond delay; for he hovered long about like a shadow; which indeed he was, having left the substance behind. They rode to the bower ul

1 a

us

ofe

Ye

e ?

nt-

te,

di-

·e.

his

ta-

1 a

hat

en-

wn

er's

in

fix-

the

red

2.

vhi-

·m·

ally t to

and

g a-

ring

the

wer

ower in filence. The King, pleafed with his rowing paffion, interrupted not the foft reverie; nd when they arrived, heedless of his wonted duv. he threw himself on the sopha, fighing like the reezes fanned by the western wind. His Majesty urit into a loud laugh; which made him flart, nd awkwardly attempt an excuse. ing's raillery grew too severe. He was fain to yow the hidden flame that glowed within him, nd begged the fair Angelina might be procured or his wife. The motion pleased the King; and my father went in his own form to wait on the (night: and had the pleasure to find, that in his ifguise he had likewise charmed the maid. The Inight thought his alliance an honour; and their nuptials were celebrated with the utmost fplencour, affifted by the King, and all the nobles of he court. He carried her to the hall of his fahers. He had neglected it for the fervice of the King: who, in return, made it again shine in former splendour. Sweet were the first days of their nion, and pleafant the end thereof! A love ked like theirs knows no fatiety, nor terminates with mortal life. - Bleffed pair! ye now inabit the regions of the just, filled with that diwine flame which never shall decay.

I was the fole pledge of their affection: my hirth gave univerfal joy, and occasioned the song of the bards. Fair and unclouded rose the morn of my life. Be humbled, ye proud! whose heads re listed high. Who could have thought this D child

years, by a fad reverse, would become the outcal of both?

My father's attendance on the King threw the to tion of my tender years on my mother's care; which The executed in a manner fuperior to the generality of her fex. Her foul was the mansion of Wisdom and Virtue. She imprinted the facred lessons on m heart; which became obedient in her hands, as reed to the winds of Summer. By her address, the pro cepts of Religion and Virtue stole unawares upo me. She never strained the young mind beyon its pitch; but watched the opening dawn; and as it could conceive, let the grand precepts Christianity beam in full splendour, to allure, captivate, to force into practice those beautiful truths, whose lustre shines so bright in this prese scene, and promised immense rewards when tim should utterly decay.

My father, pleased with my growing abilities appointed me an able tutor; and when I had at tained my tenth year, I was brought to court.

The King ordered me a place among the princes; and often gave me marks of his approbation. Dear to my young heart were the first marks of my Sovereign's applause: it made me sedulous to gain his esteem. In every branch of literature made surprising progress; and soon surpassed my copartners in renown. Agendemon, who was

bm

ear

ed :

ort

bul

nd

aft

oic

rv

fg

ir

ha

ur

e

roc

on:

rti

ear

g

as as

ith

G

va ou

ce.

nt

ate

nt

od

ee.

clin

tcal

e tui

hid

alit

n an

n m

reed

pre

upo

yon

and

ts d

re, t

utifu

refer

tim

lities

ad at

rt.

prin

ation

ks o

ous t

ure

led al

O WZ

fom

ome years older, showed little taste for abstruse arning; but in every martial exercise he exceld: was of a comely presence, and majestic deortment. Agriculture was his chief study; in hich, through time, he became a proficient. He ould name every herb of the field, and its use: nd in cultivating the blooming parterre he took aft delight. But his ear was not shut to the oice of Praise; though he was emulous to derve it. But, alas! the language of a court is all fguise. The sycophant often assumes Sincerity's ir form, and leads the unfuspecting heart aftray. hat weakness in the heart of Agendemon was the urce from whence the mingled miseries of my e took their rife. He loved pleafure, and could rook no controul; but concealed those inclinaons from the King, by an exterior appearance of rtue. An engaging address gained him every eart. The aged courtiers exulted in his growg worth; whilst the sycophant, on whom worth as no power, worshipped the rising sun, which as one day to gild their hemisphere. A war ith his allies broke out, through the ambition Gerald, one of the princes of Calitopia. He vaded his dominions in a hostile manner; and ould have made Ludovico tributary to his ava-The method the King always kept, prece. nted any disorder. A council of his ablest atesmen were convened, and an army instantly ent to the field. Agendemon appeared like the od Mars, shining in splendid array; like a fair ee in fpring, whose blooming foliage delights the

er

W

to

cl

P

b

fo

I

W

W

9

A

it

h

V

0

d

g

h

t

in b

b

1

n

0

the eye. I too was honoured with command though only in my fifteenth year. How me young heart was elated with the prospect fame! and bounded with the hope of fignalish myself in some worthy exploit! Fortune guide my arm to save Agendemon from the sury of hoes. His valour pushed him into the hottest part of the battle.

I beheld him fiercely affailed on all hands, to overcome by numbers, he was tumbled from horse. This fight distracted me. I rushed in his relief, without thinking on my own dang Despair guided my arm, which dealt destruct at every blow. Aftonishment seized my enemi and aided my conquest. But long it could it have availed me, had not a number of brave m viewed my fituation, and flown to my relief. T confusion of their entrance made our foes g way; and inspired us with courage. fought like men who were determined to fell lives and liberties at the dearest rate. The shad of night increased the horror: a cry of victor from our fide occasioned universal terror: Dil der stalked on every hand: our foes were disco fited, and put to flight.

The prince and I were carried off the fit covered with blood and dust. I had many wous all over my body; but the applause received in all the officers more than balanced my pains. gendemon called me his deliverer; and wrote is encoming

encomiums of my action to the King, that the whole court resounded with my fame.

man

ect alifi

guid

of l

s, ti

om l

ang

rudi

emi

re m

s g

ella

thad

victo Dife

fco

fie

out

l fre

.

e fu

niu

Gerald's army were fo routed, that he was glad to mention terms of peace; which Ludovico concluded on honourable conditions.

But I must not omit an incident which took place during our refidence there, as you will find, by the sequel of my history, it is connected with some interesting parts of my life. One night as I was patrolling round the camp, the moon shone with unclouded luftre. I strayed infensibly towards a wood at some distance. A pleasing river displayed the waving branches in its pure bosom. A cry of diffress roused me from my reverie; and its repetition made me fly after the found. Help! help! for Heaven's take! echoed from a female voice, was enough to rouse all my ardour. on coming up to the place, I found a chariot driving on with violence; a lady striving to difengage herself from a man that forcibly detained her. I cut the reins, and ordered the driver to stop at his peril. My glittering blade, and determined afpect, struck him dumb. But the man in the chariot bade him drive on, asking what boldness made me interfere in their affairs. O fave a hapless maid! faid the lady, and the bleffed Powers will reward the deed. And you shall be faved, O beautiful nymph! I replied, or my life shall fly away in your defence. Here I opened the chariot-door, to pull her by force from

from her ravisher. But he, determined to defend his prize, made a push at me with his sword.

ple

cer voi

ca|

wh

ref

tha val

fol

cai

fta

to

be

ga

of to

OI

of

gi

fu

w

fo

ur

fie

yo

ar

th

I pulled him to the ground, and we fought with keenness. I got a wound in my shoulder; but made a push at my antagonist, which tumbled him to the ground.

Tell me, wretch! faid I, who has put you on this horrid action? Your life is in my hand; and from your devoted head Truth only can ward the blow.

Carry her to the Prince, said the fault'ring wretch. She is destined to make him happy; it is by his orders I act; and if you are a subject, you will not dare to bassle Agendemon in his pleafures.

Infamous impeacher! I replied; stain not the Prince with an act so vile. Myself will carry you to his presence; where your villany will be confounded, and meet its reward. At this the afflicted fair sprung from the chariot, wrung her hands, and fell at my feet. She was beautiful as an angel; her beseeching posture, and plaintive accents, might have moved an anchorite, thus accosting me.

Next to divine preserver of mine honour, may thy noble conduct to me draw Heaven's best blessings on thy head! Be sure your soul is replete nd

th

ut

im

on

nd

he

ng

is

ou ea-

the

ou

on-

et-

ds,

el;

its,

ing

ur,

pelt

re-

ete

plete with dignity, and will affift afflicted Innocence: then shield and save me from the view of your Prince. There is one who will feel for my captivity, as the lioness does the loss of her young, when violently torn from her embrace. To him restore me, my generous deliverer! and if he thanks thee not, may we be again separated by vast tracts of land and sea.— As my servant had sollowed at a distance, I dispatched him to the camp for aid. The reins of the chariot were instantly repaired; and I ordered the wounded victim to be put in a place of safety, till I heard from the Prince the truth of the whole. I put the lady beside me in the chariot; who, as we drove on, gave me her history in these terms.

My father, you know, is one of the chief Lords of court. He has a villa in this neighbourhood, to which I accompanied him some months ago. On our return home, he heard the proclamation of war; and being to join the army, hired lodgings for me at a little distance, till he saw the issue of the battle. I was betrothed to Rutha, whose merit Fame has loudly sounded; and, but for this little excursion, we had been inseparably united. His valour likewise brought him to the field; nor will it seem strange to a soul like yours, that he often visited my retreat.

Often, whilst he left me, I spied a man whose appearance was doubtful; but was too happy to think any evil near me. Last night, as the Lord Rutha

ea

el.

ke

cr

T

ge

Ite

ho

oti

ar

fte

ok

W

e a

h

th

v

W

en

acl

hilf

re

El

**l**d

frenc

form, heart

Rutha left me, I followed him with my eyes, till I lost him in air; and straying insensibly out of my path, was suddenly seized by a man, who, ere I was aware, forced me into this chariot. As I reproached him for depriving me of my liberty, he replied, I was going to the Prince, who would make me the envy of every maid; and whose love would soon reconcile me to my fate. I wept!—I tore my hair!—but in vain!—His marble heart, obdurate in evil, mocked at my wo!—till Heaven sent you to my relief. Blessed be thy valorous arm, O youth! May victory ever st triumphant on your sword! and may the sweetest voice of Fame give your noble actions immortal renown!

This tale was wrapt up in darkness. I knew my Prince could never authorise a deed so vile; and when I recounted to him the truth, astonishment struck him dumb. He confessed Avignor had told him of a maid who had consented to the scheme of being carried away: but when he heard her quality, and to whom she was betrethed, he blushed to think such an outrage bore the sanction of his name. I soon appealed the tumuli in his breast; and by my address prevailed on Rutha to draw a veil over the affront, less it had reached the King's ear: for such was his virtue that not the Prince's merit could have prevented his disgrace.

What grateful motions, O Rutha! arose in the

till

of

ho,

As

rty,

uld

pt!

rble

-till

thy

fit

eet.

rtal

new

ile;

nish.

had

the

he

etro-

e the

mult

Ru-

rtue,

nted

a thi

eart

eart, when I delivered the fair Ermina in fafety thy arms! Whilft the dread of what she had rell night endured made her over-rate my valour, she dwelt on the horrid tale, her beautiful face, ke Aurora blushing in the east, was covered with crimson veil.

The wounded Avignor was carefully attended, gendemon despised his corrupt soul; but his stee for pleasure made him countenance a wretch hose vileness could stoop to any means for proting it. Fatal weakness in man! but in the eart of a prince, a malignant stream, whose instead current overflows every virtuous plant, and tokes the noble growth.

We returned to court; where his Majesty gave e a reception beyond my deserts, and raised me honours above my years. But though the path of Honour is alluring, it is beset with snares. Invy raised her wrinkled visage, and scowling sewed my rising same. Though the sphere I then moved in was too glorious for their malice to each, all seemed solicitous to court my attention; whilst my interest raised many to honour, and posts renown.

Elpenor, a young lord of a pleafing aspect and mld address, was led by Ambition to seek my friendship. So well he imitated Truth's fair form, that his specious manner quickly won my heart, and I poured its inmost recesses into his breast.

breaft. I fpoke to the King in his favour, and my word advanced him to honour and fame.

hd

ics

C

el

ras

re

ev

ay

or

ra

ec

hy

rb

ap

ol

ity

ar

ea

he

ne

d

m

au.

qu

bei

ho

- 1

tog

ny

The rifing prospects of the youth shed a joy of ver my foul, as the husbandman furveys the early with delight when fruitful Ceres strows her gift in its lap. He anticipates Autumn's plenteon crop, and views his barns richly crowned. OB penor! how are the bands of amity and trut weakened by thy deceit! Who shall trust as pearing excellence, or depend on Friendship's my blest boast, lest the fair semblance conceal tre fon, and lurking Falsehood emerge from und the facred veil? But from its assumed votan the sharp wind of Adversity blows the mask away whilst those that are real, link more firm, and h defiance to its rude blafts. Little did I the think, O most worthy Hermit, that I was cheril ing a viper in my bosom, whose envenomed bi had well nigh torn my heart. He concealed i clinations from my knowledge, which he knew principles would condemn: for fo forcible we the precepts of my youth, that they influence every action of my life; and fo first was the tue of the King, that open Vice showed not head at court : with him the road to preferm led through the pure vale of Truth and Honor Such falutary rules produced the noblest effect the courtiers either were, or feemed to be, ru by Virtue.

The King admitted me to the fecret cound

d my

oy o

earth

gift

iteom

O E

trud

t ap

's no

trea

und

otari

awar

nd bi

the

neril

d bit

ed i

W

W

iena

e vi

ot i

rme

onor

ffedi ru

une

nd often asked my opinion on matters of state. t first I blushed to decide on such intricate toics; but finding him refolved to found my depth, carefully studied every event, till I clearly beeld the fprings by which each political engine as modelled. The faculties of the mind are rengthened by exertion; as Heaven's refreshing ew makes herbs and flowers bloom fresh and ay. Such exercises roused my mind from inacion, and made contemplation my delight. rank deep of Helicon's exhilarating stream, till I ecame enamoured of the Muses; and they repaid ny toil, by shedding a ferene light over my foul. They displayed Religion and Virtue in the most aptivating drefs to my view. Their influence olished my deeper studies, and softened the seveity of abstrufe science. Blessed is the youth who arly thirsts after Philosophy and Virtue. They eat him on a pleafing eminence; where he breathes he air of Liberty, and rifes superior to Pleasure's nervating tie. The loud roar of Passion is hushd to peace by Reason's powerful penetrating ray. mproper ideas once opposed render their inluence weak; and perseverance makes the conquest fure. Though the lot of humanity precludes perfection, by daring to conquer it is wonderful how great man can be.

Elpenor and I were often at hunting-parties together. We chased the wild goat over rocks and mountains; whilst Health, like a ruddy nymph, touched our nerves with her grateful vi-

E 2

gour.

gour. One day, as I pursued the deer with impetuous swiftness, my horse was uncurbed and sherce, and ere I was aware threw me to the ground; which dislocated my shoulder. Stunned with the fall, I lay speechless; but recovering, found myself in a litter; Elpenor at my side, with looks of the most eager inquiry after my situation. I was conveyed to a sweet retreat, which chanced to belong to Elpenor, whose sister at that time was passing away the summer-months in that charming abode, sull of woods, groves, and interspersed water, with every beauty sit to inspire rural tranquillity.

Able physicians were instantly called; who set my arm, though not without immense pain; and next day I sell into a sever, which threatened my life. The whole court was alarmed, as the King himself seemed so sensible of the blow; and came in person, with my father, to console me in my distress. In time my youth and strength subdued the sever's rage. I grew quiet, and out of danger. Elpenor never quitted my bed; and his sister, beautiful as the rosy Morn, presented my medicines with a sweet solicitude; which, when I became sensible of my state, produced powerful elsess on my heart.

Elpenor observed them with joy; and when I grew a little better, on pretence of important butiness, left me whole days alone with my fair physician.

S

cce

n no

nfed

wa

T

cier

hy

The

por

end

o onf

hro

nai

lf-

I

ar

ne l

her

t th

tera

AAA

unio afec

f

wyf

a wa

h

t

n.

nd

he

red

ng, de,

fi-

ich

hat

hat

in.

pire

fet

and

my ing and

e ia

lub-

t of

me.

be-

en I

bu•

She

She read to me at times with the most graceful accent; and with hands of snow touched the harp n notes so sweet as quickly melted my soul. The infection stole unperceived; I was lost ere I was ware.

Then in vain did Philosophy, and a love of cience, which I thought would have guarded by heart from female charms, now aid me! Those elevated views fell before the soft seducer, pon whose smile my whole happiness now deended. Vain considence! arrogant ideas! why o you dwell in the heart of man! Were he onscious of his frame, Humility would erect her brone in his breast; and, by her precaution, uard him from those snares which often trap the lsf-secure.

I disclosed my sentiments to Elpenor; who dedared, his happiness would be complete to claim me by so dear a tie. I likewise told the soft tale to the fair Vanessa; who modestly referred me to her brother. But the sweet language of love sat in the humid beam of her eye, and spoke unutterable things. Fired with the soft impression, I hastened to court, to procure consent to have our mion completed. His Majesty embraced me with assection, and thanked Heaven for my recovery. It soon as I was alone with my sather, I threw myself at his feet, and avowed my passion in such a warm manner, as struck him dumb. He turnthis sace from my presence, and heaved a deep figh; — walked a long while in a thoughtful filence, which I durst not interrupt; — at last, My son, said he, resist this growing passion, as I fore see it must stop your rising same. Let a few year roll over your head, ere you six in life. Great are thine endowments, O my son; cultivate them for the good of others; for the King's sake, who seels joy in your mental powers, and wishes to spread their influence over the realm. — I bathed his hand with my tears; but lost the power of uterance; and ere I could reply, the King entered the room, and suprised us in this unutterable scene. Amazement, grief, and consusion, alternately stopped every tongue. His Majesty looks wishfully upon us; and thus began.

bl

W

li

he

de

WZ

giv my

nef

en

wit

ed

ro

ind

ntr

n r

m

or

age

ny

T

or g

Tell me, Otho, what means your tearful eye is it thus you welcome your fon from Death awful jaw? Gracious Sovereign! he replied Heaven be praifed for my fon's life. At present tremble for the death of his fame. Then he recounted all I have told you to the King; whe shrugged up his shoulders, threw himself in a charand stared at me in silence. As one who has is norantly hugged a serpent to his breast, discovering the dangerous inmate, starts with horror from the envenomed bite, I roused from my soft is chantment, and threw myself at his feet.

Pardon, most revered Majesty, and you, a excellent parent, pardon a wretch, whose folly be offended

offended. Behold me, at your feet, willing to submit to Wisdom's sacred rule.

16.

My fore-

ream

reat

hen

Who

es to

thed

f ut-

tered

rabk

alter

ookd

eye!

eath

lied

fent

ie n

wh

chai

as if

COVE

fro

ft i

u, o

llyb

fenda

Arise, Otho, said the King: I know your conpuest is complete, if you attempt the cure. You are already far advanced up the hill of Excelence: nor must the Syren voice of Passion stop he glorious march. I have other purposes to employ your thoughts, that your prefent scheme would entirely frustrate. Go and recover; I leave you to yourself. Remember, I think nothing too difficult for an Otho to furmount. - So faying, he led my father away, and left me in a state past description: Love and Reason, like two enraged warriors, battling in my foul. - How shall I give you an adequate idea of what passed within my heart? On the one fide, the beautiful Vanessa rushed on my thoughts, with the mildest atention in her looks, whilft the tended my diffress with the ardour of affection; her fair eyes suffued with tears, wishing to tear my faithless image rom her heart. On the other hand, the King and my father disapproving of my choice, mildly ntreating me to delay. The King's confidence n my fortitude and victory over myself, produced mazing effects. But the conflict was too fevere or my weakness. Again I fell into the fever's age; and again the whole court was alarmed for my life.

The King sent for Elpenor: severely chid him for giving sanction to our affection without his approbation.

probation. Otho is too young, said he, to fix in life. His talents so eminently great, I mean to avail myself of his endowments. I design to send him for some time to Hygeiapolis; there to form a seminary of the learned, where philosophers and poets shall shine. As the bright beams of heaven enliven the beauties of the field, so doth instruction's animating power new-mould the soul of man.

Let the fair Vanessa know, that Otho, for reafons of state, must leave the court, and ment Fame by cultivating his mental powers. Retire, likewise, with your fister for a season; nor offer to bid him adieu; lest you tear those wounds that are still bleeding, and which Time's lenient hand alone can heal.

Elpenor durst not disobey; so he quitted the King's presence with a bow of assent; but the rage that glowed in his breast, like fire shut up in the bowels of the earth, waited only a sit opportunity to burst into slame.

Envy, baleful passion! took place in his heart. The unmerited praises his Majesty honoured me with, unknown to himself, cooled his affection and made him view me with a jealous eye; whill I, alas! lay the victim of contending passions, my heart like the raging ocean, when its storm billows threaten the seamen with death.

When

M

ate

W

Tiur

Au

ou lar

rou

W.

Y

cety

for t

Г

om

minu au

a a

But

to yo

and

el mal

T

py in

pr

tle

the y

learn

in

to

to e to

-010

ams

, fo

ould

reanerit

tire,

er to

that

and

the

the

t up

op.

eart

Pion,

whill

15,-

orm

Whe

When I recovered, the King convened his wifest atesmen; and thus spoke from the throne.

With pain I perceive ignorance and barbarism iumph over my subjects, and obscure their intel-stual eye, like a region where mist and sog oud the air. To cure this, we intend to erect large seminary of learning in Hygeiapolis, where nowledge shall banish that darkness, and science two on the young mind.

You, Otho, I design shall superintend that socety. Your progress in literature marks you out for that important task. We shall collect a numter of sages, and six each in his proper line. Some to Natural Philosophy, in displaying the minutest objects of the universe with sorce and heauty. To others the course of the stars shall be assigned, the harmony of the heavenly orbs. But the result of these discoveries must point out to youth the knowledge of God, his omnipotence and wisdom; that all learning is useless, except it elevate the soul, and draw it toward the original sountain of truth and purity.

The affembly applauded the King's philanthropy in an eloquent address. I set out with general approbation; and, in a sew months, matters were stilled to his Majesty's pleasure. The slower of the youth slocked thither; where their progress in learning rewarded the noble motive of the generous denor.

F

Oh.

Oh, glorious period! early dawn of my life, with what delight do I recal those blessed moments when, divested of every trisling care, I row through the sields of Science; my mind enamous ed with the love of truth, I tasted pleasures not to divine. But human excellence is insecure: not it soars like an eagle on a rock; anon it craw with the insect on the ground.

Some years rolled away in these pleasant or ercises. I strove to banish Love, and though I had triumphed over his power; when an unforeseen event showed my weakness and mistake,

A charming river ran by the college, and flow along the plain in sweet meanders; woods at rocks on both sides invited us to bathe in the pursuant. One day I went beyond my depth; as being seized with the cramp, sunk to the bottom where I must have perished had not unexpects aid been sent from Heaven.

I am ignorant how I was taken out of the water; but, on recovering, found myfelf supported by a man and a woman; whom heedfully viewing I knew were Elpenor and Vanessa. Surprise has well nigh deprived me of motion! the scene was filent and emphatic.

Seizing one of her hands, I cried, O Vanelli injured excellence, am I once more indebted to you for a life which the feverity of my fate mit have made you despise?, O Elpenor! O my

friend

ien

ot

ha

T

age

ho

ne i

ron

I

ati

a

his

brit

rach

tert:

10.

T

ut

on

fol

ad

у;

best

V

le :

ıft,

life!

ients.

roved nour

nen

DOW

raw

it er

dguc

n u. ke.

Role

pun

; an

ttom

peda

e W

port

Will

e ha

ne wa

nella

ed t

o m

riend

iend! explain these mysteries. Why did you ot leave me in the waters to revenge the woes have occasioned you?

Thus to behold you, Otho, charms away my age; though I had viewed you as a false friend, ho aided my disgrace. For loud thunder to the frightened shepherd on the mountains, sounds not so dreadful as the King's voice in my ear, pronouncing my banishment.

I carried my fister to a seat we possess in Rura, lating to return to court, where memory must have recalled painful scenes. Last week we came to a pleasant hermitage in this wilderness. And his day, roving through the woods, have been brunate enough to save your life. We embraced ach other: I wept aloud; for joy, carried to a certain excess, produces all the tumult of poignant to.

The cold moralist may condemn my conduct; tut the soul of sensibility will easily sigure my passon glowed with more warmth than ever. I was solved to espouse Vanessa. But lest the King ad again interposed, I married her without dety; then dispatched a message to court with the sest apology I could devise.

When the fair morning, whose lustre invited the shepherd to the mountains, is suddenly overast, he slies disappointed to the vales; so the

F 2

mind

No

ere

hob

1

hav

nef

ear

un

him

his

I

nd

on

n

ne

hai

b c

con

f i

l er

ma

Th

nef

ce

b

mind recoils displeased when the hero of its elera. ted expectation fails. When my letters arrive at court, my father stands like a mariner who had carefully brought his ship to land, and ere he is aware fees her driven amongst the rocks. Helo fes his usual composure, rages aloud, and threat ens me with digrace. But the King, feeling the force of his first impression, pities me; orders me to quit the college, and retire to a feat of my father's, remote from the court. I carried Vanelle to that fweet retreat, and found confolation in he fociety for my difgrace. But two years elapted and no notice fent me, I grew unhappy. Impa tient to obtain the King's pardon, and my father bleffing, I went to court; and hearing they wen both together, I burst into the apartment, and threw myfelf at the King's feet, but could not ut ter a fingle word. Aftonishment kept them filent Shame and confusion stopt my tongue. But pity that godlike quality, strongly mingled in the King's foul, overcame his anger; and, showing the excellence of his nature, he addressed me i thefe terms.

Arise, Otho! you have convinced us, that persection is not the lot of humanity; that Passion is a bad conductor, to whose Syren voice you have too much listened: but your mortisted mien show you are a sufferer; nor must we fix any deeper your self-accusing stings. Here, Otho, receive your son. If Heaven receive returning penitents thall we, liable to human failings, be more severed.

No! let us rather try to revive those sparks that crewhile blazed so bright; nor quench at once so noble a slame!

12-

at

bad e is

10.

eat.

the

s me

y fa-

neffi n her

pfed

mpa-

her

Were

and

ot utfilent

pity

n the

me I

lion i

thow

deepe recein

nitents Severe: This was too much. — My heart, prepared to have resisted reproaches, was softened by goodness so sublime. I moistened the ground with my tears. My father raised me up, desired me to resume myself; though my disobedience had given him pain, he then wished to blot it for ever from his view.

In fine, O Hermit! I was taken into favour, and occupied one of the highest offices in the kingdom. Years flew rapidly away. I was blest with numerous offspring. But Vanessa's frame weakned by degrees. The cold hand of Death hatched her away to the tomb. Elpenor began be correct and find fault with most parts of my onduct; I found his aim was to be sole governor f my affairs.

My temper was unsuspicious; a specious manner never failed to produce good-will: but I have smarted for this weakness in my traffic with men. Though the sentiment takes its rise from goodness, the error is simplicity, and borders upon ice.

At this period the kingdom received an irrepable blow. Heaven called away the good King to never-ending felicity. When he found his end approaching, he thus spoke to my father.

I am going, Otho, to bid adieu to mortal things; to quit an earthly for a heavenly crown; to appear where kings are judged by their worth. and not by the eclat of their birth. The impartial inspector of kings and kingdoms is not biassed by external show. A power superior whispers all my toil is past, and bliss eternal waits me after death. Agendemon will ascend the throne, and rule over this people, whom with a parent's fondness ! have loved. I dread left the latent errors of his heart burst through all restraint, and fully the grandeur of his reign. But let thy fage experience, Otho, rectify his failings. Teach him a king is not born for himfelf, but for his people; that one day, like me, he will be called hence to reader up an account of the important charge -Farewell, Otho; our parting will be temporary; in the abode of the just our friendship will begin anew.

Upon his death the court went into deep mouning; the tears they shed gave unseigned testimony it was more than show. My father was overwhelmed with affliction: but his virtue came to his aid; he thought on the King's blessed change and resigned himself to the will of Heaven.

Agendemon was crowned with great pomp, and feemed folicitous to imitate fo rare a pattern

Man

M

m ev

fa

ce

ter

Ki

ha

00

pul

nor

of (

5

My

of a

gair

n i

min

vill nen

rill

ay

dge

Il fi

hall

ion ort

ther

y d

Many popular actions gained him general love. His majestic deportment, and fine address, excited in every heart a glow of veneration. He paid my sather every possible respect, adhering to his precepts like oracles of truth. But in two years after my father resigned all his offices, though the King most earnestly intreated him to stay.

al

n;

th,

ar. Ted

all

fter

rule

s I

his

the xpe-

m a

that

ren-

eary; begin

Ourn-

OVER

me w

p, and

attem Mas Life, O King! faid my father, is a stage; and happy they who, having finished their parts, can look back on a well-spent existence. I review my public actings in the state without a blush, and must now examine if my private life will stand the trial of Conscience.

Soon after this I was ordered to attend him. My fon, faid he, your temper fuits not the guile of a court: Envy will raise her wrinkled head against you, and blast your fame. This king is in imperfect copy of his father: his virtues are so mingled with opposite qualities, that Corruption will gain ground, and Honesty, like a plain garment, be kicked away. But Virtue is a robe that will thine like the tun; it will thield you in the ay of adversity, and make you refist its sharp dge. Something perfuades me I shall foon lay Il frailty aside, and join the blest society above; hall be united to Angelina in a more fublime uion than below. A love refined as ours is imnortal: She was my first and only passion; no ther flame ever warmed my breast Farewell, y dear fon; act always as you would wish to do when

luc

no

I

hei

loi ad

gh

f

est

er

is

rac

0

er

eff ng

Bu

e

ırri

s u

m 1

m (

A;

da

e de

tu

no

gnit

when Life's voyage is past, and you ready to fly a way to other climes.

Soon after this he left the world. I buried him, O Hermit! in my mother's tomb, and bedewed his urn with many tears.

The King expressed deep forrow at the event, and solemnized it with all the pomp of wo. I enjoyed his considence and affection, and possessed the art of soothing his passions into peace. His manner was graceful and debonair. I loved him and my services were the result of affection; but could not flatter; and in some points my moral were too severe. He loved pleasure, from whose satal source Levity reared its head where before a would have been chased away.

I beheld with grief the mortifying change, but had not power to oppose the growing mischiel. I possessed a lucrative post at a distance: the government of Carria was in my hands. One night travelling through a wood, a faint moan approached mine ear. I followed the sound, and beheld a good-looking old man, whose horse had throw him, and he was fore bruised by the fall.—I raise him up, and affished him to walk.—Son, said he thou art sent of Heaven to my relief. I live to this vale, retired alike from noise and show. Lond did my ancestors flourish at court; and Fortum poured her largest gifts in their lap. But a you rapid river quickly bears to some far distance.

surrent its proud stream, so did fatal Chance, on suctuating wing, turn aside their prosperous tide, and made it in another channel slow.

2.

im,

wed

ent,

. 1

fed

His

him,

but

orall hole

ore it

, but

e go

night

oach

ehel

row

raife

id he

ive I

Long

ortun

But 2

diftan

urren

I led him to a pleasing dwelling. We were net at the door by a nymph sweeter than the rosy sorning when the sun salutes the world. She ad trembled for the safety of her sire; and the 19th of him gave her a transport of joy. I gazed in silence. Her youth, peerless beauty, and motest mien, again sixed love in my heart: for, O lermit! it was Sabina, whose sather had reared his sair plant in the desert, which might have raced a throne.

On my return I married Sabina, and carried er to Carria; whose sweet society ever since has bessed my soul, and alleviated Fortune's bitterest sings.

But who can describe Elpenor's rage, or tell to madness that boiled in his heart? As the arricane sounds harsh in a barren wood, so did a ungoverned rage touch mine ear. As I loved m with unseigned affection, I tried to convince m of his error, and reconcile him to a step so st; but, availing himself of my easy temper, dared to make proposals I yet blush to name. It desired me to make a total renunciation of my rune in favour of Vanessa's children, so secure no after deed could ever reverse it. Such inguity roused my resentment. I treated his base

fchemes.

schemes with the contempt they deserved. W had a final breach, and faw each other no more

Then, O Hermit! his enmity blazed forth He left no ill office untried to complete my ruis he fowed diffension amongst my children; poilor ed their infant minds against the author of the being. Oh! Nature, thy rights were invaded. I was arraigned at their bar; my actions made criminal; and bateful passions usurped the plan of natural affection and filial regard! There gave me a mortal blow. - I loved my children and he, by the venomed breath of Malice, & prived me of their affection. But chiefly Phil cles, whose foul was filled with matchless worth He tore him from my tuition, and assumed l name to actions which have fince filled the you with remorfe, and estranged him from my heart

Mean time Sabina produced me a numero race: fair to the eye, and fweet their focial or verse to the foul. - The poor were daily sed my gate. Heaven increased my ability to supp their wants; nor was mine ear ever shut to the moan; whilst my credit with the King was great, it frighted my foes from their guile.

Avignor fecretly plotted my ruin; reported, I neglected the affairs of Carria, and laid up for of the public money for my own use. Those sta derous reports the King told me at meeting, a we always parted friends. But repeated his wark

produc

ro

bn vhi s t

he

mp

Rei

Ву

R

ift

ad **p**pr

and .

0

pes nd .

ade

I 1

y d

y e

as c

5. bei

> ves hifp

> ls

op :

W

ore,

orth

uin

orfor

the

ed.-

plac

re l

dren

e, de

Phili vorth

d li

you

eart

nero

l' ca

ed i

o the

was

d, th

fe fla

g, 2

l his

produced Suspicion, malignant weed! whose poion operating on the soul, insused dark thoughts, which, through time, eclipsed my best deeds; and as the fraudful serpent, by his guile, drove from the gates of bliss the first sad pair, so did these mpty scoffers idle breath, whose rancour first was stened to with scorn, at last, by repetition, six my doom.

Rutha told me I had foes ere I believed they sifted. Conscious of heaping favours on their eads, I almost doubted my friend; whilst they opproached me with the most soothing smiles, and whispered the tales of adulation in mine ear.

O Truth! thou emblem of heaven, where bes thy angel-form reside? I vainly thought to and her amongst men, but only grasped an illusive ade.

I requested his Majesty to let me retire, to eny domestic peace, and shun the machinations of
y enemies. He consented with reluctance, but
as deaf to the motion of my resigning my ofsis.—Otho, said he, I love your converse; it
whends my mind from the toils of empire, and
wes my spirits a divine flow. Your enemies
hisper tales in mine ear; but your presence disls the salsehood, as light makes the shadows
Though the smooth words of a courtier
op not from your lips, nor the smile of applause
parkle always in your eye, nothing gives my heart
G-2

hr

s a

7

f t

ind

ep

he

hro

n (

0

s th

Dth

etin f j

nar

wo

is

E

ela

vin

(

ny

t t

ma

ike

n t

d

fuch unmixed oy as one look of approbation from Otho.

I had bid my best friends adieu, and going through the streets to mount my horse, I was seized by the officer of justice, who showed me the King order to conduct me to prison. Amazement suppressed my speech: without resistance I resignate to my fate. But the lightning's stash is not mor quick than the news spread from place to place that Otho was in disgrace, banished from the King's presence, and thrown into prison. My con mies exulted at an event beyond their malices reach; whilst my friends were consounded, as scarce could credit the report.

Unable to penetrate the cause of my confinement, I remained some time in anxious suspends. When Night spread her mantle over the early Rutha entered the prison, uttering, at once, tho, you are free; leave these mansions, unwasthy of such a guest. — Tell me, friend, said how came I here? or why am I deprived of libsty?

When you was seized, said he, I was in the country. But Ermina, hearing such consused may ports, was inconsolable; and, heedless of the session of the was taking, slew to the palace, and threw to self at the King's feet. Pardon my boldness, she said O sacred Majesty! but dare I believe, that Othob incurred your wrath, and, like a guilty selon, throw

from

Oim

eize

ing

fup-

gna

mon

olace o th

ice t

, 21

nfin

penk

eart

e, (

aid i

libe

in t

ed n

he fto

w he

ne fait

lon,

hrown into a dungeon; he whose loyalty to you sa proverb at court?

The King raised her up, avowing his ignorance of the cause; but sent for the officer of the law, and sternly asked, if Otho was in prison? He replied, That Elpenor had a suit against him, at he instance of his own son; and having gone hrough the usual forms of the law, had issued in order, in the King's name, to seize his person.

Go, faid the King, and give him liberty. Where s that bold man that in my court dares confine of the? Tell Elpenor, for this outrage he must etire to his own land. Never again shall my cup of joy sparkle in his hand. For a soul so inhunanly sierce might infect my courtiers, and put a word in the hand of the son to pierce the heart of his sire.

Ermina flew home, and finding me arrived, elates her story. I quickly issued on Impatience's ving, and have procured your freedom.

O Elpenor! cruel was thy revenge, to ruin ny credit without a cause. Since I lest the court it that period, many who never knew the truth, magined me at variance with the King; and, ike insects, though diminutive, can buz, and darken the air. From that belief many have attempted to hasten my fall.

I retired to Carria; but was often obliged, at his own particular defire, to attend the King; and once, going to court, the Night, with her fable wing, involved me in darkness. The moon, wading through the clouds of heaven, gave a faint rat, My fervant had got before me fome paces; when rushing from a thicket, a youth presented a pill to my breast. An eager wildness seemed to guide him; of which I availed myself, and wrenched the pistol from his hand, and struck him to the ground. The moon, emerging from her dark cloud, displayed a fight which disarmed all m rage. O Hermit! a tear of fenfibility stole down a face where ingenuous modesty was visibly paint ed. He arose, and threw himself at my feet Pardon a wretch, faid he, most noble Otho, who the stern hand of Necessity has plunged in wa Death is the friend of the miserable, whose strok I would gladly invoke, did not the life of other hang on this woful victim of misfortune. my first, shall be my last crime. The hand of Heaven - and he burst into tears. - I wept like wife. - A conduct so unlike his fault, raised the tenderest pity in my breast.

Ill-fated youth, faid I! what difmal plight hat urged you to this bold deed? Was the ear d Humanity shut on your wo? or did soft Pit, with her angel mien, withdraw from your wretched view? Here, take this purse; and, as you know my name, apply to me ere necessity again

urg

irg

whi

7

wer

ry

red

ne

act

ot

ery

of d

ore

pit

e

ead

I

OW

A

vitl

ed rug his

and

ling

ray,

nen,

iftol

uide

hed

the dark

m

OWI

aint. feet

hon

wo.

then

is i

d of

d the

hath ar of Pity,

again urg urge you to risk your fame, by the paths of Vice, which soon or late must plunge in ruin.

The mingled passions which agitated his soul were visible on his brow. He smote his breast, crying, Noblest of men, thou hast—thou hast faved— Again tears suppressed his voice. O let me disclose,—let me tell all to my gracious benefactor. No, hapless youth! I replied, discover nothing; but cautious shun the paths where mifery lurks, where guilty wretches shun the glare of day. Should Poverty, with disregarded mien, force you through wintry winds to ask from Hopitality's kind hand the means of life, it cannot be reproach; 'tis Vice, the monster Vice, that eads to shame and wo.

I rode away, and heard him invoke all the owers of Heaven to bless me.

At this Sabina joined them. They accossed her with the salutations of the morning. The Hermit ed them to his bower, and refreshed them with a srugal meal.

CHAP.

## C H A P. III.

F

t c

f

1

en

gu

li

je

ghi

pı

Th

kin

dift

of

th

one on

is ]

er

ou

nth

af

e c

1

lect

(

A Wake, O lyre! resound the praises of His manity. Blessed is the man who compassionates the woes the hand of Heaven prevents his from seeling; though elevated by sacred virtue deigns to pity, and stretches out the arm of mere to hapless mortals. His complaint shall be head on high; nor shall Adversity's sharp winds touch his head: for by integrity he shall wax strong and smile amidst the storm. Rise, celestial Pity let thy placid form soften the dreadfully severe.

## HERMIT.

Refume, most noble Otho! resume your into resting tale; whilst the mind is roused with attention, and the pleased ear, as with the strains of music, charmed with the sound.

## Отно.

How shall I engage in the mazes of guile, of draw the plots of the wicked to view, as on shipwrecked, and dashed on rocks by tempestum winds, shrinks to review the dreadful havock. For as the blast of Autumn strips the groves of the pride and bloom, so Adversity's rude hand he laid my glory low.

From the refuse of the people Gusto arose:

an intriguing, artful, and wild. By foothing e weak fide of the King, he mounted the pinnacle Fortune's wheel. A feeming zeal for the intet of the King acquired him absolute dominion, at last, by his favour, he could exalt, and with fame means totally destroy.

H

ipa[ hin

rtue

perci

reard

oud

rong

Pity

re.

inte

atten

ns d

le, q

Auon

For the

d h

se:

ma

I was his only rival in the King's affection; but en I went to court, the smooth smiles of Deceit guised the spite of his soul. Applause dwelt on lips when he mentioned me to the King. jealoufy prompted him to do, that my ruin tht be more fecure when matters were ripe for purpose.

The King settled a company on the frontiers of kingdom, whose extensive commerce reached to distant lands. They wanted a large fum; and of the chief Lords at court and I were named their fecurities. Gusto arrived at Carria with a hond, which I figned at the King's defire: in of failure, I was to have redress on the crown. This Rinaldo fecured, by instantly getting a feal er the King's hand. But I, confiding in his is of he our, delayed till I went to court. Unluckily onths rolling away ere I could go, the compaaffairs in the mean time gave way, and we we charged with the fum. Rinaldo's part was by the King. Being at a distance, I was ected. Nor could I urge any thing but the of a King, which I thought facred as the of heaven. But, alas! I found it like the H trackless.

trackless path of a bird in the air, which leave no trace behind.

Then did the scouts of the law swarm around my gate, like harpies snussing for prey. I skulled like a midnight-felon; driven from my own house—my affairs,—my family left a prey to wo. Of Hermit! what phrase shall I borrow to paint the labyrinth of ruin those transactions plunged as into! Desolation showed her grim aspect; Desorder, in a tattered robe, took hold of even thing.

Nor can I rehearse the varied scenes I met with in disguise. How the kindness of simple Natural often soothed — whilst the savage rudeness of there wantonly sported with heart-felt wo.

One day, tired with fatigue, and torn with a guish, I fled to a wood, and sheltered myself its gloom. The calls of hunger damped a spirits; I threw myself on the grass in despair.

I had almost fainted away; when, throught thicket, I spied a youth with a spade in his has the emblem of his office. He bowed to the earl and, with the most soothing intreaty, begged would taste of his bread, and drink of his win and as one bewildered in darkness exults at as of light; so did I brighten at the means of land blest the generous youth.

ho

h

re

I

F

h

in

al li

h

an

N

g I

co

e

Com Tui

m,

I

rbs

m

n

th

ibb

eave

round

ulkel

nouf

nt th

d o

ever

t wi

Vatur

of

ith a

felf

ed a

gh the

gged

s win

at at

of I

Most noble Otho, he said, time is too precious or words: quick exchange garments with me, and sly away:—your enemies surround this wood, hich makes your retreat impossible.—Go, intred excellence! and may your safety be the care Heaven.

His eagerness made me fly. I passed through host of my foes, with the spade in my hand, imming a tune of indifference, the better to conal a heart of care; whilst in the features of my eliverer I recognised my old assassin; and wept to joy, that Gratitude still dwelt in the heart of an.

Not being far from court, I got there unsuspecti; and entering into the room where his Majesty t, he gazed at my seeming boldness;—till knowg me at once, he burst into a loud laugh at my couth figure. Your sufferings, Otho, said he, e at an end. We have discovered fraud in the company's affairs; and Rinaldo has commenced suit for the recovery of his sum. I joined with m, and was restored to liberty.

I employed a counsellor, named Ullin, whose abition and talents lay dormant by neglect, as rbs lacking moisture quickly die. I drew him om obscurity, and was the means of pushing m into Fame. But who can relate the mazes the law? stuffed with doubts and perplexing ibbles, delays and uncertainty spun it out;

whilst my fortune, like the dripping fount, go dually wasted away.

n

Avi

Vel

ea

riv

7

nno

an

he

org

N

he

fte

et

g

L

ur

ge

ro

no

ar

i

tl

H

One of the principal debtors, who was ordered by the court to appear, and give his oath a further proceedings could take place, went abroad But Death called him away to answer at another bar; and for years the cause slept in peak Rutha often urged me to get security from the King, in case of the worst. But I, confiding this justice and truth, slighted the means of a lief.

Meanwhile my children grew apace. Along was like a towering oak that lifts his head along the trees of the wood. His foul was brave, appring to lofty deeds. The King loved him; a being obliged to affift a neighbouring prince, is him abroad with a high command. Efteem a love followed his steps, and paved the ways fame.

Avignor rose by degrees. His little soul con not brook being bassled by my hand: his plating heart, like the mole under ground, that up mire and dirt: he became a tool in the has of my soes, to forward schemes they durst authorise. Thus did Malice join against me Envy rose on sooty pinions, and sealed a doom.

As the King grew in years, Avarice took pl

gra

rde

1 .61

road

Dead

n th

ng i

f n

long

abon

alo

; 1

, fa

m a

COU

s pla

thr

han

rft n

t me

ed I

k pla

n his heart, and Credulity fastened on his ear.

Avignor's reports of my misconduct, repeatedly

attered, Gusto, with seeming forrow, doubted

were but too true; regretted my simplicity, but

eal for the public good made him overlook every

rivate tie.

Thus are kings abused by designing men, and mocence clouded by Rancour's spite: for who an trace Dissimulation through its maze, or strip he disguise from lurking Guile? None but he who ormed the heart: that province belongs not to man.

My house was the resort of the learned; and then Fortune frowned on their birth, my word sten pushed them into same.—I loved their solety; and the hours spent in their discourse, used o glide away on sleeting wings.

Leonardo, a youth designed for the church, ourted my favour. He seemed acute, mild, and genuous; but truth dwelt not in his heart. I rote in his praise to the King, and sent him to ourt; that by raising him in life I might draw needled merit to view. But, ah! the latent arks did quickly blaze, and black Deceit sprung in the heart designed to hymn forth the praises the Most High.

He practifed with Gusto for my government; d ere I was aware procured it for his friend:

ar

le

ne

I

ho

0

ov e

alt

ou

VO

Re

T

ars

g

rı

cl

ble

nin

T

e a

0

ars.

tim ung

Tr

pee

as one awaked from a pleasing dream by a earthquake's dreadful blow,— so astonished did feel the insult,—and slew to court to hear from the King what I had done to merit this his scon. But as the loud wind tears up trees, and scatter the glory of the plain; so passion deformed in wonted regard. He accused me of many crims in a violent tone.

Gusto appeared calm; but told me what complaints had filled the King's ear. I showed him clause, which put it out of the King's powers deprive me of it during life. He said, he wish I would not resist, but silently resign.

Indignation filled my heart. I left the palar in a rage. An able counsellor took my cause in hand, and promised me success with the King But seeble is the justice of a suit opposed to rop power. Though injured, though abused, with a cause, the sequel will evince this step was wrong

To this well-tried veteran of the law I trult my affairs, and went to give Sabina an account of the whole; when Heaven again interposed, a bassled the rage of my foes. Four armed mentions attacked us. I received a slight wound my servant fell from his horse; destruction hoves over our heads; when two horsemen came and taking our side, put our enemies to slight The castle of our generous deliverer was at had he sent for a chariot, and drove us to his seat

7 20

did I

n the

tten d hi

rime

COD

him

ver h

pala nse i

King

roy

vron

trull

ccou

nen i

over

ne q flight

is feat

leted our cure. Having learned my name, he ne day thus accosted me.

Most noble Otho! blessed be the powers above ho have aided my feeble arm to save your life! To our late Sovereign, and your worthy father, owe these ample domains. When they traversed he kingdom to search out Truth, one night they alted in a grove. The moon sunk beneath a oud; the wind blew rough through the trees; voice approaching their ear from a shade, they send, and distinctly heard these sounds.

The noise of busy men is hushed in sleep: the tars of heaven are hid by darkness: the blustering wind through the leasters wood invades mine with a solemn found. Alas! no sriend is near chase Despair away. Whither shall I sly? O, ble Night! to thee I list my voice of wo! my aintive sounds shall pierce the vast bosom of the y.

They followed the voice, and beheld a youth, to a flower trod by the foot of a clown, his eyes, to crystal streams, impearling the grass with ars. Upon hearing his tale, they found him the stim of despairing love, by avarice inhuman unged in wo.

Trinkello, a chief lord at court, had a daughter peerless worth. Long did he love, and at last gained gained her heart. Sanctified by paternal fanction, the avowed with joy the concealed flame: But as dark clouds foretell a storm, her father's changed aspect kindled fear.

The greatest lord in Ludovico's court demanded fair Elvira for his bride. Nor could his virtue stand the alluring bait, in spite of all her tears and sad despair.

He forbade his house to the youth; but offered to raise him in the state. But he, like a wretch who views his happiness vanishing off, despised the gift, beat his breast, and sled to the desert to seed on wo.

The King beheld his youth with pity; and justly despising the authors of his wo, carried him to court, and lodged him secure.

Next day Trinkello waited on the King to all his confent to the match. His Majesty was pleased; but offered to be present, as a guest, to see the fair Elvira given away.

The Lord Rinaldo, drest in gorgeous robes came joyful to the altar, like a star. His Majely was seated on a theone; the nobles, in their order, ranged around. At last, with reluctant pack and tearful eye, Elvira came, like a rose stripped of its bloom. His Majesty beheld her from the throne; and thus began.

Why

1

er

ho

hour

ir

A

atc

lop

re

0

influ maid

e b

Me

nd

H I

Tt W

Ho a d

un

fa do

yur l

Dnc

n;

25

ed

tue

and

red

the feed

and,

him

alk

plea-

o see

obes

ajely

r or

pace

ipped n the

Why

Why droops the fair Elvira, clouding the general joy? Like fome despairing victim comest hou to Hymen's altar? Dost thou intend to mock hose facred rites, by Heaven designed for mortals purest joy? Unless your heart consents, this union in vain.

As one from a huge precipice thrown down, atches with eager joy at fome small twig to exape the horrid gulph that yawns below; so lope at once dispelled sad Despair: she humbly new herself before the throne.

O facred Majesty, she weeping said, under the shuence of thy gentle reign, let not a hapless aid be doomed to wo. To yonder temple let be be conveyed, where consecrated virgins watch be night, where purest orisons arise to Hearn, to beg fresh blessings on your facred head. Ind thou, my Lord Rinaldo, knowest well how it I wept, how oft I begged you to quit your to the weep the west of the weep to the weep the weep to the weep the weep the weep the weep to the weep the weep the weep to the weep the weep the weep to the weep the we

How comes it, Lord Trinkello, said the King, and drop the father in the tyrant's rage, to force union Nature disapproves, and blast at once the fairest bud of joy? And canst thou, Lord Rinado, wed a maid, and to paternal force owe all par bliss? The bare recital of so soul a deed would fully all the lustre of your same.

Once, fair Elvira, listen to your King; ere the nobles

ou

ot,

hil

en vhe

br

A

ong

hic

rea

V

ow lover

V

hes get

ead

Pa

a.

orric

ice

ove

row

r ti

ruel

fe ?

wobles depart, and the priest retire, let me offere youth to your view, whose presence may dispet the gloom, and drive a cloister's recess from your mind.

Expectation fat on every brow, whilst guily fear made Trinkello quake. Like a wretch who dreads the force of the laws he has broke, in trembled his heart when the youth appeared wiew. The madness of joy so fiercely rushed one Elvira, that she fell by the throne, like a like rooted up by a blast; whilst the youth, heeded of the gazing croud, the monarch, and note scene, eagerly sprung, and caught her in his arm

Pleased the King beheld the pair. The chaned audience melted at the view; whilst thus he spoke from the throne.

Behold, my Lord Trinkello, and admire he Heaven has thwarted your unjust designs. In avarice is punished with shame; your prombroke; your child, a victim to consuming go calls out for quick redress. Go, join their has whose hearts are paired above. Nor grieve the Lord Rinaldo; but rejoice, by Fortune's favoring hand, thou hast escaped guile.

A peal of joy made all the temple ring. We unanimity they all combined to bless the justice the gracious King; who gave them to put those losty towers with dignity and honour at

57

fpel

OUL

ilty who

, fe

d to

OVE

de

noble

arms

harm

us

e ho

You

romi

grid

han

thou favor

W

uftice

pot

cou

ourt. But bleffed beyond expression with their ot, they shunned the pomp of life. Having no shild but me, my improvement engaged their attention, till death snatched them to purer regions, where such ardent affection below must improve for ever with an undecaying slame.

Amused with his artless tale, I staid a week onger in his sweet retreat, and beheld a tomb which filial piety has reared to the dead, on which read these words.

View this facred spot, O passenger! whose narow bounds intombs all that was mortal of two overs. The pure essence of friendship and love nited them below, and beamed forth in a train of virtuous deeds. Mingled in one urn, their shes rest. From their long trance they shall sly ogether, when the voice of Power awakes the ead.

Parting with my generous host, I went to Carna. But, Oh Hermit! how shall I paint the
brid scene? My castle all in slames, whose
moke touched the clouds. With a faultering
bice I cried, How sares Sabina? are my children
see? But could utter no more, when surroundby a rude crew, who bound me hand and foot,
ove me to prison; where, selon-like, I was
rown into a dungeon; where Melancholy, with
the train of phantoms drear, assailed my soul.
Truel Agendemon, I cried, is it thus thou hast

Hav

Dc

er im

7

lac

only

T

neff

fm

ny

deat

F

hou

varo

Dtho

he e

our

our lair

afe

rip;

rou

bul.

rew ash

ttle: efid

my children and Sabina? Ah me! perhaps they perished in the slames.

The keeper entered the prison, loosed my bond in silence, then sobbed aloud. Affected by sympathy so unexpected, my heart softened into tears; but shame took place in my heart to have occasioned his grief.

Generous Mortal, said I, thou seelest then in fallen Otho? Let the lofty soul take a glam of this reverse, and learn humility. For the voic of Adulation went before me like a trumpet. The prayer of the poor has been music in my en—Where now are my flatterers? and where the courtiers smile? All sled as wintry frost display the buzzing insect. Say, thou whom pity med at my fate, say, for what crime I became you guest. Why did devouring fire consume towers? Oh! has my wife and children—I could utter no more, but sighed.

The stranger raised his head; the tear shonen in his eye. Unavailing, said he, are my team but my heart bleeds for your wo. Envy and M lice have wrought your sall: you are proclaim a traitor, and your effects confiscated to the cross The rude crew set your castle on fire in spite of zeal of your friends.

Are they then gone? I exclaimed in a transport

all

her

ond

ym.

ars:

CC2

n fu

land

voic

y e21

e th

mel

e m

nen

team

d M

laim

cros

anspor

Have devouring flames torn them from my heart? O cruel King! more fierce than a mountain-ty-ger! Bear me to his presence; let me upbraid him, and die.

They are not dead, replied the keeper; but placed in fafety by some of your friends, perhaps only mourning your sad sate.

The foul of comfort dwells in your words, thou nessenger of peace, said I. Since they are safe, smile at contempt. Let the King tyrannize: ny innocence shall triumph over his rage; or my leath for ever sully his renown.

Fear not, faid the keeper; the prayers of those hou hast raised from want will fly to Heaven, and vard off the blow. - Dost thou remember, Noble tho, as thou returnedst one day from the court, he officers of the law furrounded a little house in our way. A woman, in tears, threw herfelf at our feet. You listened with patience to her laintive tale. Her husband lay the victim of Difase: their substance spent. The creditors severe ripped all the house, tore the fick man from is bed, and, void of mercy, threw him on the round. Compassion, like an angel, seized your bul. You alighted, and furveyed the unfeeling rew, discharged all the sum. The creditors aashed, shrunk from your view: struck with their ttlenels, they flow retired. You gave a purse, efides urging the proper tendance of the fick.

bt

nd

hall

he

rot

ot

b fa

lov

ed

em

lea

ill

reff

my (

I

riur

ras nan

rill

n t

out

ece

H

ll t

nort ifgt

Mefp:

ftr

dor

If there is an object that high Heaven delights in, whom smiling angels tend with kindred joy, it is such a man, who, to the wretch deprived a human comfort, gives relief. — I am that grateful creature, mighty Otho. I am the man your bounty saved from death; fixed, by divine direction, in this spot, to save thee from the surgicy your foes.

I traced the former action like a dream which Memory faintly offers to the view; but found fuch confolation in his kind offices, that my prife grew supportable, and his presence necessary to my peace; when all at once he disappeared, and left me dark, like a traveller in the shade, who the moon at once is veiled from view.

At the dead of night, when the rude wind be unison with my foul, the door at once burst open and two men entered the prison, Horror wa perched on each brow. One of them held a bowl the other carried a dagger: A profound filent enfued; they fixed their eyes on the ground -Come on, faid I, ye ministers of Fate! Come at execute your King's will! Tell him, Otho, wh smiled at death in the rage of battle, when glor lightened his path, fears not his grim visage in gloomy dungeon. The first beckoned his comp nion, who retired; - and he moved toward m in a flow pace. I fnatched the bowl from in hand, crying, Ungrateful King! Thy stern is justice has already struck a deeper blow. The fubu

ght

JOY,

dd

rate.

your

irec.

rya

hid

ound

rifo

ry to

when

bez

opes,

Wä

wood

ilena

nd. -

e and who glon

e int

mpa

d m

m hi

rn ib

Thi

abtile draught shall cut Life's slender strings, and I shall sly beyond a tyrant's rage. But how hall keen remorse tear up his soul? — He pulled he bowl from my hand, and dashed it on the round; crying, Drink not, most renowned Otho! lot for worlds would I touch your precious life;— to save thee from death I have assumed a wretch's form, and spoke of Revenge whilst Gratitude clowed in my heart. Once in my garments you sed from your foes,—which again you must attempt, as your enemies thirst for your life; and leaven, whose power surpasses human vigilance, will guard your steps to some place of rest. Time resses quick, lest Suspicion wake, and frustrate all my care.

I expected death; to which, in a gloomy riumph, I had refigned. As he spoke, my soul ras suspended betwixt hope and sear, like a seaman tossed in Ocean's storm, dreading every blast will bury him in the deep. The winds sty to rest in their secret caves; the skies clear; but he oubts the saithless waves, and deems the calm eccit.

He threw himself at my feet, conjuring me, by all the powers of Heaven, to fly away. Blessed nortal! said I, that, like my guardian angel in isguise, thus hovers round to snatch me from espair. Whence art thou? Why is mine ear stranger to your tale? Your soul, that might dorn the court of kings, is buried by some strange

glo

lea

no

rea

lik

NV(

lai

nk

pot

Y

orc

y

iou

y

na

T

as v tl

wy

VO

ge

te r

th

strange reverse of Fate from public view: such godlike actions raise thee above man, and make superior spirits glow with rapture. Another period shall unveil my fate; but, Oh! at present fly; — each moment you delay ensnares you life.

His eagerness made me fly; and that love of li fo fixed in the human foul, began to revive. Un fuspected I passed through the guards; but the form blew loud, and threatened me with run Near my prison was my paternal feat; which, by the varied difasters of my fate, had become the property of Elpenor. I run for shelter to his house, heedless of ancient enmity. But, O Hermit! canst thou credit the report? his domesticinfulted and denied me admittance. Alone expoled to danger and death, I knew not where to tun till Chance, or rather Heaven, conducted me i this wilderness, where I lived two days on wha I got from my deliverer. But Despair had formal a gloom over my mind when Rutha appeared who, like Heaven, gracious agent, has guided my steps to thee.

#### HERMIT.

The events of thy interesting tale evince the fleetingness of human power. Though complicated guile produced your fall, mark the hand of Heaven snatching you from death. When the waves of ruin overflowed your head, and mortal aid seemed lost to your view, some previous at

f mercy, registered on high, burst through the gloom, by agency divine, and warded from your lead the impending blow.

fuch

nake

peelent

your

F life

Un:

the

ruin

a, by

e the

o his Her

ic in

poled

tura

ne w

what

ormed

ared;

ce the

nd d

en the

morta

US 20

And now though the gifts of Fortune be denied, and smooth Adulation fly from your ear, more recious is thy soul to thy maker than Eastern reasures, if, with fixed principles, you remain like under Adversity's sternest frown or Fortune's avouring smiles. To that great eye, whose clance surveys the whole, all earthly grandeur inks beneath a toy; compared with an upright potless soul.

#### Отно.

Your noble precepts win my foul from wo; for orcibly they animate my heart, that as you talk my fadness flies away. But tell me, Rutha, how hou foundst me out; what friendly arm, amidst my total ruin, boldly saved from the flames Sama.

### RUTHA.

The dark cabal that formed your overthrow' as secret, gloomy, watchful, and decisive, awed y the formidable pomp of Royal power. Your wyer meanly shrunk behind the scenes, without voice to speak in your behalf. Your crimes were ged with rage. Prepared to fix your doom, our foes proclaimed thee a traitor; and quick e royal mandate was procured, which gave thee the fury of the saw.

K

To

pr

tio

thi

ftre

T

kiff

in

viG

my

wit

ed

an gai

elt

me

rai

By

ou

d

xc

ot

on.

is

e J

To screen thee from such virulence I flew to Carria. Sabina thought you had been at court. and trembled when the heard you had been abfent. I too dreaded fome machination of your foes. But no time was to be loft. I made her put up her jewels, and each thing of value; or dered the children to gird up their courage. When Night, in a fable robe, veiled objects in a shade, I carried them to a fweet retreat I had, previous to that period, made a purchase of. I returned to court, where I heard of your confinement; but willing to mitigate the rigour of your doom en I vifited you, I halted some time; when rumour announced you was poisoned. Horror chilled my veins, and deprived me of action. Ermina ton her hair, and wept; the flew to the palace, and fell at the Queen's feet.

Pardon, she cried, O Majesty! this violenced grief; but I weep to see his Majesty abused; Otho, his faithful subject, treated like a slave; his house consumed; — his family scattered like sheep on the mountains, whose shepherd is faller assert in himself a prisoner, perhaps no more! Blest be those tears: your Majesty relents.—If she family family affail the King in his behalf, and give to immortality your fame.

Otho, replied the Queen, found a friend in me but as a torrent sweeps every obstacle away till overflows the banks, so Malice has prevailed, and wrought his fall. Let us go to the King; you present to rt,

16.

our her

.10

hen

ide,

ious

rned

but ere

nour

my

tore

and

ced

d;e;-

l lik

falle

re!-

o im

n me

till

d, and

; you

resend

presence will animate my voice, and give a fanction to the awful truth.

They went to his apartment. His Majesty was thrown on a couch. Disease had enseebled his strength, and invaded the powers of his mind. The Queen kneeled respectfully at his seet, and kissed the hem of his robe, and begged to be heard in behalf of ruined Otho.

Name him not, cried the King, whilst rage sat visible on his brow. A monster whom I placed in my heart as a jewel of rarest price, loaded him with honours which I thought his due, and viewed him as a treasure. But as a son usurps over an indulgent parent, so has he listed his heel against his King. He has tried the law, and hath selt its sorce, and justly is named a hoary traitor.

The Queen was awed into silence. Ermina meeled, likewise weeping, cried, He is not a raitor, O King! but a faithful subject disgraced. By a track of fraud his soes have prevailed, and your Majesty is abused.

Whence this boldness? said the King, and looked stern. But, heedless of his frowns, she thus exclaimed, If he is a traitor, O King! art thou ot appealed? You have taken him off by poinn. Poison! repeated the King, amazement on is face. Who dares poison him? Then perhaps e lives, said Ermina. Never shall I rise from

K 2

your

n,

s fi

W

e g

pe

A

it,

tr

ade

t h

di

ief

rp

H

upi

ilo

is f

fgt

he o

cco

efs,

ow

ow

ou

SI

your feet, but bathe them with my tears, till you fign his pardon. Banish him from court, but let him live.

When a father is going to correct a favourity child, the sweet prattler so importunes, his passion flies away. So felt the King, unused to such tender scenes, to abridge its length, he signed your pardon. Ermina cried, in a grateful rapture, May Heaven absolve all your Majesty's faults, and give you endless happiness above.

I posted away to prison, demanding admittant to Otho. In every muscle of the jailor's face for fat quaking. I rushed into the room, beheld you in appearance dead, covered with your robe, it rent my cloaths with anguish.

How durst you imbrue your hands in his note blood? I cried in a rage; the worst of tormen shall tear your limbs, and make you call in various death. Ill-fated Otho, the lowest of the wicked crew hath plotted your ruin. Here, we hold the King's pardon; nor knows he of the barbarous deed. I listed up the cloak; when the strange unknown opened his eyes: nor stands the affrighted traveller more aghast on viewing a hor rid serpent in the way, than I, struck dumb will amazement, gazed in silence!

Fear not, said he, thou friend of Otho; He

you

t let

urite

paffuch

your

ture,

and

and

feat

l you

e. 1

noble

nent

vai

, be

bar

th:

s the

hos

wid

Her

75

n, whose vigilant providence guards the just, s snatched him from death.

Who art thou, I faultering cried, that through e gloom of fad Despair speaks forth the words peace?

A man, he replied, who am not what I feem; at, owing more than life to generous Otho, withat regret, to fave him have risked mine. But,
a! whither is the lonely mourner fled! What
hade conceals him from the barbarous crew?
That pardon, noble Sir, will ease his fears, and
this injured head descend in peace. Then let
s different paths pursue with speed, lest hunger,
rief, and cold, the sternest ministers of Death,
arprise him.

He said, and slew so rapidly away, he lest me upid, motionless, and dumb. The trembling silor scarce believed his eyes, but began to trace is features in one of the assassins, under whose significant in the same of the assassins, under whose significant in the same of the assassins, under whose significant in the same of the assassins, under whose significant in the same of t

#### HERMIT.

Sure thou hast trod Adversity's stern paths, and must

k fo

onto

vie

laft,

, h

The

d R

must have drunk at Wisdom's facred fount, which purifies the intellectual view, and strips from gloved Vice the showy veil, beyond the ken of contiers to descry. Such purity of light would be them blind, just like the sun in his meridian black when we intensely gaze upon his beams.

But the noble strokes which mark the tracks your deliverer, most forcibly allure the heart; love. Some fatal throws of Fortune's fickle who had urged him to the precipice of Vice, for whence your generosity preserved him; yet sure noble soul peeps through the shade, and make your King, in splendor on his throne, sink far he neath the glance of Wisdom's eye, opposed to the struggling with distress, battling with we which wear no common form.

#### Отно.

Alas! my prosperous days are sled for ever else it would expand my soul with joy to raise in to renown. But, ah! I am drove from the haum of men, with infamy and scorn stamped on a brow, the jest and triumph of my cruel soes.

#### RUTHA.

Disordered Fancy paints unreal fears, as time rous nymphs, crossing some dreary lawn, falls behold a thousand spectres rise, and on each ear credulous vulgar ear, with curious gestures, in their stupid tale. white

n gil

COL

l fi

blan

eart is when from fure make to Vi

ever

haum on o

faller h ear es, f

L

Let no fuch phantoms touch your noble mind; k forward, and conclude the scene will change. onto's fall, disgrace, and banishment, rush on view; whose virtue, long eclipsed, emerged last, and, like the bright beams of the setting, his eve of life with splendor died away.

The Hermit and Otho begged to hear the tale; d Rutha, without hesitation, thus began.

CHAP.

#### C H A P. IV.

pp

ĺρ

av

od.

Co

ve

he.

mi

pui

ai

Di

H

: 1 g

W

**His** 

he

exp

Ie i

lia

er

IN the pathless desert of Erema, where them trod grass waved, like Ceres's fruitful crop, the breath of the wind, lived Alronald the Hemit, whose aged locks, and venerable gait, informed the heart with attention and respect. In mind, which early glowed with a love of trut was confirmed in every principle by experience a piety.

One evening, under the shade of an aged change the sent up praises to the Most High; who, into glorious arch of heaven, had so canopied this work as excited in every serious soul admiration a love. In midst of his grateful raptures, his of sons were interrupted by the voice of a maid, saltering with inward wo.

Fly from me, she plaintive said —Fly from me ye ghosts of bygone joy. Mock not the present horror of my soul with your sleeting forms: to now the correcting hand of Heaven hath blatt those fair blossoms that early flour shed, and presented a smiling harvest. Deprived of friends, at torn from all I loved, gloomy is my present vist Boast not of grandeur, ye blooming maids; to learn humility from my reverse: for lately the wind durst not blow on my head, nor the voice some

orrow touch mine ear. Now stript of every omfort, Hope itself is fled: for hunger now will nickly level me with the dust. Eternal King! pport a hapless virgin. Lead me to some life-spiring plant; for thou seedest the sowls of aven, and by thee the wild raven obtains its od.

e m

p, 1

Herinip

trut

ce an

l ela

in the

n an

nis on

om m

ns : f

blatt

nd pr

ds, and

ds; b

tely th

Sorre

Compassion seized Alronald's heart. He folved the voice, till he discovered the maid. She held his venerable form, and straitway found mixture of terror, wonder, and joy, seize her east; but Hunger's sharp hand sixed her to the bund. She attempted to rise, and supplicate aid; but fell trembling to the earth.

Dismiss thy terror, thou fair disconsolate, said Hermit. Heaven sent me here to save your In this vast desert no mortal breathes but me: but sear not thou; thy purity, thy innocence, guards, desend thee from those ills that plague world.

His grave aspect banished fear from the maid; her tongue resused to obey her grateful soul; expressed her considence in his truth by the d look of her animated eye.

le carried her to his homely hut; gave her a dial to swallow, which recalled her spirits. er eating some food, she retired to rest, and

he to adore his Maker, who had deemed him wo.

The rays of the fun darting through a chink the cave, awaked Selima from pure repose. No ture was restored, Joy and Health again sparked on her brow. She arose, and sought her kindle nesactor, and threw herself at his feet, saying Blessed art thou, O Venerable Mortal! receive the humble thanks of a maid, who, without this aid, must have fallen to the wild beasts of the defert a prey.

Arise, fair maid, said Alronald; the sweet confolation of saving your life shall gild with joyn solitary hours. But why is your youth expense to the perils of the wilderness? or why such peerly beauty lest alone to wo? Has the angel of Deal snatched away your parents; or, in midst of the glory, laid your kindred low? Let thy should be touch the ear of age. The counsels of experient shall chearfully direct the footsteps of youth, a pour comfort into the heart of Care.

Alas! faid Selima, must I resume the distale, and open asresh my heart to wo? But so haps thou wilt guide me to the paths of peace, teach me to endure my hapless lot. Fortune a ressed me like a favourite child, till my heart of fided in her smooth embrace; then threw headlong from her grasp, to scramble in the distant without one ray of hope to light me on my was

Orchom

A

e

hi

For

7

O

on

P

ed

ou.

fe

with

ho

OW I

ou

All

ns,

abit

Bired

nt a

Wor.

ink

Na.

arkle

ndb

aying

ecein

thin

he de

et con

OY D

xpole eerle

Deat

of the

fton

eriend

h, 2

diff

ut po

ace, a

ert co

ew D

e dan

way

hom

Orchomus, King of Polycarpia, was my father; and she who is now the outcast of Fortune was le heir of a potent realm. I was the darling of my aged sire, whilst useful learning conspired to mm my youth. The sage philosopher and the storian displayed their instructive page to my ew; that Wisdom might render my people happy, by teaching me to rule mine own heart; hilst painting and the harp gave the softer graces, and proved at intervals a sweet relaxation som care.

Thus false arose the sun of Life's morn: the cople exulted as I passed; the breath of Adulation saluted me from the croud.

Pleased with my growing talents, the King dered to see a partner to my throne when Heaven ould call him away; and fortunately chose Lanor, a neighbouring prince, whom my heart had secret long approved. His soul was replete with virtue; and his form, beautiful as the day, eccasioned the involuntary sigh of the maid. But the can ensure future felicity? or say, To-mornew we shall be blest? Impending sorrow perched nour heads, and quickly blasted every joy.

Albosirus, a prince of the blood, of violent pasons, proud, impatient of controul, was led by mbition to solicit my affection. Having long appired to mount the throne, he considered my contrat as the best means of facilitating his purpose.

L 2

But

by t

flor

mea

Kin

we

-

gua

uno

hal by

he

the

1

is

pul

the

1

and

bof

in clo

diff

pal we

I c

in La

But the choice of my heart was fixed on Lamor, and Truth alone rejected his fuit. The pride of disappointed hopes ruffled his brow; unlike the grief of ill-fated love. In a haughty tone he demanded me from the King; who told him I was betrothed. Then his rage knew no bounds: his insolence provoked the King, who banished him from court; and pity it was he did not confine him in prison: he retired in a menacing manner, and secretly plotted our ruin.

Malcontents were scattered up and down the kingdom, with whom he secretly practised; told them his right to the crown was prior to mystether's; that unless he could show the charter and archives by which he claimed his title, he means to wrest from him what was so long unjustly detained; well knowing the papers belonging to the crown had for years before been unfortunately lot

Silence and fecrecy aid his designs. The King heard it not till it burst upon his head; like the flattering calms that precede the storm which buries the sailor in the deep.

His Majesty had given orders to solemnize our marriage with great pomp. Every thing was propared. Lamor and the priest were in the palace, just beginning the sacred rites, when a consuled noise drew our attention. Treason! Treason! resounded from the walls. A soldier entered bleeding; told us Albosirus was proclaimed King

101

of

the

de

was his

him

fine

mer,

the

told y fa-

r and

neant

v de

to the

y lot

King

those

te ou

is pre-

alace

nfused

eason!

ntered King

pi

by the enraged multitude, who were just about to florm the palace. Hearing of my marriage, they meant to secure me for Albosirus, and put the King and Lamor to death. I tore my hair, and wept, resolved to die ere I fell into their hand.

The shades of night came on. The faithful guards opposed their passage to the palace with undaunted boldness. A trusty subject entered in halle; said, he had found a way for us to escape, by descending a back path into the garden, where he had a boat, which would quickly wast us from the sury of our soes.

When the foul is lost in despair, a ray of hope is a sun-beam which brightens the gloom. We put ourselves under his guidance, and set sail with the light of the stars. A while we sailed in peace; but a storm arose and threatened us with death. I exulted that I was with the King and Lamor, and preserved a watery grave to the arms of Albosirus.

I remember nothing further till I found myself in the hut of a shepherd, whose wise dried my cloaths, and with looks of humanity soothed my distress. But Memory recalled scenes that were past, and whispered, that the King and Lamor were buried in the deep. O, ye crystal palaces! I cried, let me descend to your pearly grottoes to find my friends! Let your waves unite me to Lamor, that on his neck I may expire.

In

fat

fion

H

tend

bea

and

Gri lim

A

His

unc

gaz

F

thee

affor

đer :

W

alle

once

ions

A

eel rom

nd

b l

ke S

In two days after, I went to the beach: talked in idea with the ghosts of my friends; but hearing a confused murmur of voices, methought I heard Albosirus. Terror lent wings to my seet: I shew like a timid hare from the pursuing hounds; beholding this desert, I sheltered myself in its gloom.

Strange is your tale of wo, faid Alronald! and hapless, O Princess! is thy lot. The streams of adverfity have rolled over your head; but look to the guider of the storm, and hope. The triumph of the wicked shall vanish like smoke: som or late justice must prevail, and lay the traitor's proud head low. The King and Lamor may have escaped the waves, and shared like you the care Heighten not present evils with of humanity. thoughts of future calamity; but peaceful rellia these shades, whilf I gather fruit to refresh you at noon. He departed : and left her composed ·like the moon emerging from dark clouds, and shading a faint lustre on grove and stream. He strayed beyond his usual haunts, till he approach ed the cleft of a hollow rock. He thus heard i voice of wo.

Thou art fallen, O Majesty! from a high point of power into a gulph of complicated wo! Strip ped of royal trappings, where is now the word of command? Shall the desert remember the past felicity, or the vast rocks procure thee food! Sink into nothing, O child of dust! at the abject.

fate of a king, when adverse Fate blasts his vi-

ked

ear-

eet:

its

ald!

look

tri

foon

tor's

care

with

ft in

you ofed,

and

He

ach.

rd a

laioc

trip.

Word

thy

bjed

Rate

But, ah! where is Selima? The child of my tenderest love is buried in the deep. Rise, lovely beam of light! gleam before thy wretched sire, and smooth the horrors of death: And thou, Grim King! hasten thy blow.—Selima, O Selima! I come to thee.

Alronald stood confessed to the eye of the King. His venerable gait inspired reverence; but as one uncertain whether an object is real or illusive, he gazed in silence. Alronald thus began.

Fear not, O King! The hand that corrected thee to try thy fortitude, can make this defert afford thee aid. Arise, and follow me, and wonder at the ways of Heaven to man.

What art thou, said he, that thus soothest a sallen king? A man, he replied, O King! who once like thee felt the vicissitudes of human passions, and black ingratitude from those I loved.

As one condemned to die, and just about to seel the fatal blow, at the sound of pardon slies from the extremes of grief to joy, so felt the King, and his heart revived. He sollowed the Hermit to his cell; who, on his way, prepared him to see Selima. He sell on her neck, crying, O Selima!

ffe E

t la

gns ain!

im :

o pr

t hi

enti

as I

ox f f w

01

ith

spp

T

nd !

de l et.

0

m is (

is

rri

toes

As

air

lima! O my child! let me die in peace fince thoù art fafe from the fatal billows, and devouring monsters of the deep have not become thy tomb.

Her eye inquired for Lamor, and the King knew her penetrating look. He told her, they were wrecked together; but the shades of night parced them unawares: That he took refuge is a hollow rock, from whence the Hermit, like a guardian spirit, snatched him from death.

Alronald made the King take food, and with reviving cordials cheared his spirits; let him know how far Selima had related the history of his life.

But she has not told you my crimes and missortunes, O worthy Hermit! said the King. I view the finger of Heaven punishing my former vices by this correcting blow.

Oronto was a faithful subject, and advanced justly to the highest post in the kingdom. I prized him as a treasure; nor did unbounded combeted the dence lessen his respect. But his soul soared be yond the courtiers deceit. When he thought I was wrong, sincerity dropt from his lips. He became a faithful mirror, where all my failings glared to view. But, ah! how weak is human reason! and kings most apt to err, surrounded by sycophants, who flatter to betray. They envied his intimacy, and by degrees essayed to cool my affections.

hoù

ing

),

ing

hey

ght

e in

like

with

him

y of

sfor-

view

vices

nced pri-

onfi-

d be-

tht I

e be-

gla-

rea-

nvied

1 my

tions,

fections. Long was I deaf to their artful tales; telast, they persuaded me he held traitorous degns on the crown: and they forged evidence as ainst him to blind my senses. I gave orders to arrest im for treason, and confiscate his effects. Eager o procure his ruin, his enemies went to seize him this house; but being apprised of the cruel intention, he secretly conveyed himself away, and as never been heard of since. He carried away a tox sull of papers relative to the crown, the want swhich has deprived me of my kingdom.

Oh, Oronto! I have since learned thy innoence. But thou are past redress. Look down with pity, thou injured saint: O pardon an unappy king.

Tears bedewed the Hermit's face. The King and Selima were astonished. Then throwing ade his long robe, he threw himself at the King's set.

O facred Majesty, he cried! thou art forgiven. In me you behold Oronto, whom Heaven sent to his desert to save your life. Nay, doubt it not; his box, which, in place of one sull of gold, I arried away, shall yet restore you, and put your ses to slight.

As one who had lost a pearl in the grass depairs of finding it, sits down disconsolate; at last, M viewing

op

eal

7

not

re

Hen

7

he

Adv

fup

B

with

mea hid

0

ven

the

ther

F fech

resti

cars

viewing its bright glitter, is motionless with joy; fo fat the King. It seemed one of those blissful il. Jusions which a dream offers to the mind: he fought for words; but they wanted force. He funk on his neck, and cried aloud.

Oh, Hermit! what dost thou fay? Art the indeed the much-injured Oronto? And do I om my life, and all I prize, to that exalted noblend wronged? O Oronto! canst thou indeed for give the credulous man, who thrust a faithful shepherd from his fold, and gave devouring wolfs the facred trust?

Forbear, O King! faid Alrenald; nor further wound my loyal heart, which here absolves you in the fight of Heaven. But let us think of som decisive kroke to blast the upstart interest of you foe.

Maturely weighing the important end, a planning every scheme with deep design, they fued forth. The Hermit in disguise roused a the ancient Lords, who sighed for their king's merited distress, and rose in arms to redress wrongs. The traitor Albosirus was soon roused deserted by his faithless crew, he sled to a the wood, and took shelter below a tree.

Lamor, who had escaped the storm's rage, he retired to the same tree, and was perched upon

joy; ful il.

: he . He

t thou

I owe

olenes

aithful

wolvs

furthe

es you

of you

l, an

fed 1

g'sw

ress b

couted

a thin

ge, h

upon

op to avoid being seen. He watched a proper eason, and cut off the traitor's head.

Thus was the kingdom settled in peace. Lanor and Selima were united, and had a numerous ace; whilst the old King and Oronto lived to a great age, contemplating the wonders of Provilence, which had produced such amazing events.

#### HERMIT.

Thy words, Rutha, like foft music, vibrate on the ear, and convey this instructive truth, That Adversity can reach the highest rank; and Virtue, though depressed, by the aid of Heaven can rise superior to distress.

But whom do I descry through yonder glade, with stedfast look, and wild inquiring eye, as if he meant to question every bush, if what he seeks be hid beneath its shade?

#### Отно.

Oh, my deliverer! he comes at last: kind Heaven restores him to my grateful heart. At this the strange unknown was at his feet: he grasped them, and dropt the tears of joy.

Favourite of Heaven! faid Otho, why hast thou secluded thyself from my view? Let your interesting tale unveil the mystery, and charm our cars with native truth and virtue.

M 2

GELIN.

## GELIN.

First let me celebrate with grateful thanks your vast deliverance from your cruel soes. May he who holds the chain that links events for enguard your steps from human guile.

CHAN

rofe tain in a rich and infa and

I

ray

P

## CHAP. V.

# The History of GELIN.

CTE

A S Phæbus' early beams gild with orient pearl the surface of the deep, so smooth and fair ose the morn of my life. Where the high mountains of Lubar raise their proud tops to the skies, in a vale below, whose banks are fertilised by a sich stream, Lord Arco lived, munisicent, brave, and good. I viewed him as my father, and my infant days were nursed with love and affection under shade of his sostering wings.

The page of Learning was early displayed to my view; whilst wisdom and piety were stamped on my heart, ere it knew vice, or the habits or sustoms of common life had mingled with the noble maxims, and sullied their purity. Glorious method of forming the soul. If mine hath since rayed from rectitude, malignant Fate pushed me m: my heart has never ceased to revere Virtue's fored form.

Fleeting as a pleasing dream sled the days of my youth. My progress in learning gave pleasure my Lord. My only ambition was, to gain his applause; and his praises pushed me on to same.

I had attained my fifteenth year, blessed with a fister, as I then thought, whose lovely form made me figure the appearance angels make in heaven, One day my Lord led me into a thick arbour, remote from human eye or ear, and thus addressed me.

ha ola

p

he

хp

ier

iei

1

he

we

ove

Scar

d b

I

n a

ears

loor

ofter

oun

ell a

vas f

nvsel

ninal

onfid

Hitherto, Gelin, thy acquirements, thy docility, thy form, but most the excellence that dwell in thy heart, endears thee to mine. But listen a fecret I am going to reveal: Thou art not my fon! Nay, start not; neither art thou sprung from any of my race.

A tremor seized my frame; my eyes grew dim I dropped motionless on the ground. He raid me up; but I instantly threw myself at his set and bathed them with my tears. Oh! my Lord cried I in assonishment, who am I? Good of Lord, inform me what I am.

A brave youth, he replied, whose virtuous in exceeds an empire. I gave thee not birth; but have formed your heart, whose worth amplys wards my care. You love Zila, said he will stedsast look: love her still with a brother's so ness; but charge thine heart not to exceed the facred bonds. She is betrothed, O Gelin! I destined wife of another; and when she is of a her marriage will take place. You will then port our age, when the years come which know joy.

ha

rade

ven,

effed

ocili

wells

ten to

ot my

prug

dia

raild

is feet

7 Lord

ood I

ous for

1; but

mply

with

r's for

ed the

lin!

is of

then

know

He led me back, and left me to ruminate on the discovery. I fell on my face, and wept till the shades of Night surprised me in the woful employment.

Zila was then no longer my fister; but I found hat idea increased my regard, though reserve took place of my former frankness. I trembled as she approached, and knew not why. She wept at the change, and complained to my Lord. He explained the mystery, and joy again sparkled on her brow. How capricious is love! her gladness pierced my soul with wo.

You rejoice then, Zila, faid I, that I have lost he rank of your brother. I do, she replied, with a weet smile, and find it increaseth my love; I shall ove you for ever with undiminished regard. Scarce could I rein in my transports; but checked by my Lord's caution, I lest her presence.

I must omit a thousand marks of regard which in artless passion mutually inspired us with. Three rears slew away on rapid wings. Her beauty bloomed forth in such splendor as might have oftened the heart of age. My passion knew no bounds; restraint increased its violence; my health tell a victim to the inward struggle. My torment was such I could bear it no longer. Again I threw myself at my Lord's feet, crying, Pardon! a criminal that pleads guilty, who has betrayed your onsidence, is below your esteem. I love Zila with

01

I

d

ar

lic

C

un

fir

en.

at i

y.

th

e p

re i

ving

11

r sh

Cru

mer

elin l omer

ap

Nex

with a passion death alone can abate; but with purity equal to the object on which it is placed; Banish me your presence; let me die at a distance; but let me be just.

Adown his venerable cheek rolled the pearly drop. He raised me up; seated me by him; pressed my hand, and said, Noble youth, ought I not to have feared this, and removed thee far from a trial severe? Heaven knows I would prize thee for my son before the first prince on earth; but my wises kinsman is the destined husband of Zila, and nothing will make her relinquish her scheme.—Zila seems averse to this marriage; though in two months hence it must take place. Ah! should she partake of your malady!—But leave me at present. Your suture peace must employ my thoughts. Remember, Virtue overcomes every wil.

In a few days after he entered my apartment My dear Gelin, faid he, I have been trying to fecure your future tranquillity, and have procure a company for you in the regiment of my friend At once I could have fet thee higher; but you merit will foon do the rest; and when the can is removed that tears thee from us, you will be turn again with laurels on your brow.

When the heart is torn with despair, the vois of honour ceases to allure. As a sick man swal lows a potion in hopes of ease, so did I thinks with

ced:

nce;

drop,

d my

bare

ial fo

or my wife's

d no

gh in

hould

me at

ery t

tment ing to

friend

it you

e caule

e void

n fwal

178

ar as a drug. I had read of Heroism, and lowed with ardour at the thoughts of subduing yself. Vain chimeras! useless pages that fly om practice.

Exerting all my fortitude, I went to bid adieu Zila. On viewing her pale face, my fortitude ed; my voice was lost; I had almost burst into ars. She led me to a feat, and, with anxious licitude, demanded the cause of my trembling.

Charming Zila! faid I, philosophy must now jumph in Gelin. He is going to take an everting leave of all he values, forget what he has en, and seek in distant climes for empty same. It if Zila be happy, he will rejoice in her felity. May he who gains so rich a prize, love you the half the ardour of Gelin. Adieu, thou angel! to pangs of death will be less severe than this separation. Bedewing her sace with my tears, I me myself away. She caught hold of my robe, ying, Leave me not, barbarous Gelin! leave me t! With you I must likewise sty. Alas! ne-t shall I become the wife of another.

Cruel Zila! I exclaimed, how you increase my ment! Oh! how you swell my sufferings.—Ah, celin! she said, and fainted away.—I called her women; and leaving her to their care, rushed to apartment, and dissolved into tears.

Next morning my Lord and I fet out for the

is d

peer

on e

I

plo

nig! was

to

WOI

. .

Ib

ed

tim

cor

bro

put

dar

By

ing

for

the

fur

fea

at

ga

fle

Wi

CT

fability. My Lord recommended me in terms the most obliging, and we parted with mutual regret, Each officer showed me the highest regard, wishing to insufe a thirst of glory in my soul. Alast my heart was insensible, as a deaf man sits unmoved at Music's melting airs.

At last I began to listen to the sound of Honour, and did not despair of gaining renown. Six weeks elapsed, when our army was ordered to a distant land. I sent my servant to acquaint my Lord, and bid adieu to Zila. He returned with a sum of money from my Lord, with an order to draw upon him at pleasure; telling me, Zila had sent a youth, who would in private deliver her commands. I ordered the youth to my closet, and selt emotions too exquisite for language at the thoughts of a message from Zila. Judge then my transports, Noble Otho, when I selt myself grasped by Zila herself.

Heavens, Zila! faid I, am I awake? Is this illusion Zila? — My dearest Zila, what strange disguise? — Despise me not, Gelin, she faid with a sigh. The pure soul is above formal rules: —To thee I sly from paternal rage. I am thine, O Gelin! let us sly together, else I will die at your seet.

Her falling tears bedewed my hands. The vain found of Honour, Glory, and False Virtue, fled away, as a vapour hovering on the mountain tops

af-

the

ret.

wishlas!

amo.

nour,

veeks

istant Lord,

fum

draw

fent

com-

, and t the

n my

rasp.

s this

range

vith a

-To

Ge-

feet.

e vain

Red 2.

a-tops

is dispelled by the sun's warm ray. Beauty and peerless innocence subdued me. I swore no power on earth should ever tear her from my heart.

I sent an account of the truth to my Lord, imploring forgiveness for the crime. In the dead of night my servant returned, who said, my Lady was inexorable; insisted on having Zila married to her kinsman; and, ere to-morrow's sun, she would be seized by the guards.

Tapping foftly at the door of her appartment, I bade her arise; explained the danger that hovered over our heads. She conjured me to lose no time, but fly away. The motions of my foul accorded but too well with her tears. brought jewels and money to a great value. I put her behind me on a fleet horse; and whilst darkness concealed our route, quickly rode off. By day-break I spied a large town; where finding a proper inn, I made Zila retire to rest. When she awaked, I procured a priest, who united us for ever in the most indissoluble bonds: and from the extreme of anxiety and grief, we tasted confummate felicity. Moving forward in the nightfeason to avoid pursuit, in eight days we arrived at Carria. In a fmall village I hired a house and garden, where we experienced that fublime pleafure refulting from fo pure an union. Three years flew away in harmony and peace, we were bleffed with a fon and daughter. The fweet prattlers increased our fondness, and ingrossed our care. - But

N 2

our money insensiby wore away; Want reared its meagre form, and threatened us with ruin.

pe

thi

Zi

m

an

lin

ful

an

an

fm

He

litt

Zil

fai

her

ill,

WO

the

all

bo

der

fto

rag

I often proposed to go and throw myself at Lord Arco's feet, who perhaps might relent, and restore us to savour. But Zila trembled lest some missfortune should befall me; and wept so bitterly, I gave over all thoughts of leaving her, though I beheld Misery with all her dismal train approaching.

Balmy fleep for fook mine eyes. To conceal my wo, I would often steal to a shady vale, and ruminate on my misfortunes. One day, fatigued with care, I fell asleep, where the following dream was impressed on my fancy.

A venerable old man stood before me, just such a figure as this Reverend Hermit wears. Having viewed me a while, with a look of compassion, he spoke as follows.

Son of Affliction! why dost thou weep and indulge despair? Must not those who have emed from rectitude be chastened into duty? In the bosom of the earth a treasure is concealed, which will scatter plenty over your race. Nature is satisfied with little;—receive that little from yourself. Luxury and idleness prepare a gulph which swallows up the third part of men.

On awaking from my dream, a dawn of joy difpelled its

nt,

left

fo

er,

my

ru.

vith

was

fuch

ving

lion,

err.

In aled,

from

ulph

dif-

elled

pelled the gloom. Heaven, said I, instructs me in this vision. The moral points out industry to my view, as the only means of preserving my dear Zila from want. I straightway hired myself amongst your day-labourers, most noble Otho; and as you never slept with the wages of an hireling, I every night received more than amply supplied all our wants.

Zila exerted herself in the cares of the house, and in the childrens dress. Clean, elegant, lovely, and serene, she met me at night with so placid a smile, as made me forget the toils of the day. Her constant solicitude to please, rendered our little hamlet a haven of joy.

But, alas! my fon caught a dangerous fever. Zila never left his bed; and lest our support had failed, I toiled in the field by day, and relieved her watchings by night. Severe task! which impaired my strength. My daughter likewise grew ill, which forced me to relinquish work; as Zila, wore out with anxious toil, grew worse than either. — Alas! what could I do? My money was all gone. I borrowed for some time of my neighbours, till doubting of being repaid, they coldly denied me their aid. I often meant to pour my sad tale into some worthy ear, but salse shame stopped my tongue.

Two days passed, and we tasted no food. Disease raged, — Death seemed to approach in the most hideous

h

fo

to

CC

di

to

de

W

un

2 1

to

for

fob

the

If

ed,

but

till

flig

ed .

held

falli

efca

ed I

hideous form. — Oh Gelin! faid Zila, all is over. Death will part us for ever. Had I not plunged you into this gulf of wo, I would go a willing victim. Think kindly of Zila, my dear Gelin. — Gracious Powers support you, and she fainted away. — I threw water on her face, and she opened her eyes, pressed my hands, then closed them, as I thought, for ever.

Despair and madness filled my soul. I snatched up a pistol, and rushed out. Faint with hunger, and dreading all I prized on earth was perishing, I grouned aloud; I sighed to the hollow air.

At that moment you appeared, most noble Otho. You know the rest. Your exalted benevolence plucked me from Ruin's horrid jaw. How servently did I supplicate the powers of heaven to bless you!

I flew, and procured restoring cordials to my fainting family, and entered my house as if a mountain had rolled off my back. I made Zila swallow some wine, which by degrees restored her exhausted spirits, and lulled her into a deep sumber. As a guardian angel tends his charge, so did I watch with solicitude, and beheld with joy the sever abate, and my children calm.

When she awoke, I approached her bed, saying, Comfort yourself, my dear Zila, we are relieved; hunger hunger and thirst shall sly away. I showed her some gold; at which she clasped her fair hands together, and cried aloud, What miracle hath come to thine aid! or hath thy virtue, O Gelin! hath thine innocence sled to save us? If what I dread be true, would to Heaven I had sunk to the tomb. Wretched Zila! to what lowly pitch of debasement hast thou reduced the best of men? Tears stopped her speech, and I mingled mine with the lovely mourner's. At last by degrees I unfolded the truth to her ear, and she burst into a rapture of grateful thanks.

1-

e-

ho.

nce

er-

to

my

fa

Zila her

um-

, 10

joy

ving,

ved;

inger

Poor is the adulation paid to kings compared to the incense you then received from hearts unfortunate, but not vicious. I was roused by the sobbing of my boy, whose little heart melted at the moving scene. Alarmed for his tender health, I soothed him into peace. Serenity again returned, and every brow sparkled with joy. Your bounty prevented me from leaving my family; but, inured to labour, I wrought in my garden, till it resembled the residence of the first pair.

When the news of your first missortune, and flight from your foes, reached mine ear, I watched your motions with vigilance and care; I beheld you enter the wilderness, and dreaded your falling a prey to hunger. Heaven, favourable to my ardent prayer, made me the means of your escape. I returned to Zila, who devoutly rendered praise where it was most due.

But

In

gua

in I

to a

7

gui

put

and

mor

wre

dref

If

will

clair

knov him

the :

atch my

who

office

I

the e

to co

with

But when we heard of your castle being burnt, and viewed the slames reaching the skies, how did Zila tear her hair, and beat her breast in vain!

I flew to Carria, and heard it was done by order of the King, and curft him in the bitterness of my heart; exclaiming aloud, If distributive justice rules on high, the hand of Heaven must vindicate this wrong; will mingle in his cup a bitter draught; will blast the tyrant's elevated joys, and make him tremble on his lofty throne.

As I ended, you drew nigh. I faw your grief, astonishment, and wo; beheld you bound, and hurried away; and wept at my want of power to set thee free.

Now Gelin, faid Zila, lose no time; fly, and try to save our Noble benefactor. Watchful Providence must give thee success, or virtue is below the care of Heaven.

I foon reached your prison, and found the keeper your friend. I offered him a large sum, which he nobly rejected. He said, No treasure could bribe him to hurt your peace; and to lessen your calamity was of itself the highest reward.

I returned to Zila, and gave her an account of your fate; but anxious, and fearful of fome new machination, the urged me again to your prifon.

it,

W

in.

or.

ess

u-

in-

it-

ys,

ef,

ur-

fet

and

rolow

ep.

nich

ould

it of

new fon.

met the keeper by the way, under a strong guard. Advancing near him, he whispered thus in mine ear: Ruin hovers over Otho; endeavour to avert the blow.

This made me change my first intention: I difguised myself in mean garments, daubed my face, put on a large wig, and mixed with the vile crew; and by abusive language, seemed to them your mortal soe. This succeeded to my wish. A wretched sigure, seduced by poverty, thus addressed me.

If your foul thirsteth for Otho's ruin, his death will quickly satiate your rage. His death! I exclaimed with a forced smile: how dost thou know he is to die? I am hired, he replied, to kill him; but must give him his choice of poison or the sword.

Oh! faid I, affecting the rage of joy, let me atchieve the noble deed. How, faid he, and lose my reward. Alas! it is hunger and poverty, whose stern demand made me accept the infernal office, though from my soul I detest the deed.

I offered to double his hire, if he would refign the execution to me; and showed him gold, subtile tharmer of the human heart. It prevailed; and to conceal the emotions of my soul, I seemed mad with joy.

di

rel

th

fro

fel

nea

dea

fro

to:

fou

Her

to ]

in p

Thip

his

pro

I allowed him to usher in the implements of death, but had agreed he would retire at my sign. You know the rest; Heaven savoured my plot, and Virtue eluded unmerited rage. I had provided myself with the means of support. When it was late, the keeper entered the prison. Listing up the mantle, he gazed awhile in my pale sace; but thinking me cold dead, he began to strip off my rich garments. I pinched his hands, and grinned so horribly in his sace, he shrieked aloud, and sell to the ground. The noise brought in the rest: He cried, The Ghost! The Ghost! and they all fled, as a flock of sheep evades the murderer of our folds.

Silent as the chambers of the grave I was deferted; and meant next evening to have availed myself of their fears, and steal away, when this noble person arrived, whose pardon gave me liberty.

I hastened to Zila, whose eye melted at the horrid tale. She hurried me away to find out your retreat. I have found you O generous illusted Otho! I venerate the powers of Heaven, and am at peace.

## HERMIT.

Your artless tale is dictated by truth, thou hap less criminal to Passion's sway! In stern Assliction's furnace thou hast been tried. Your stars, more than your soul, produced your fall. Hadst thou disclosed

disclosed your wants to generous Otho, he had relieved your woes, and faved your guilt: but that is past; and sure high Heaven absolves thee from the crime.

of

m.

ot,

ro-

ift-

ale

to

ids,

ked

ght

oft!

de-

iled

this

the out ill-

hapetion's more thou But one effort remains: Go and present yourself to good Lord Arco. Think how he pines beneath a load of wo, mourning his hapless children, dead, or worthless. Whilst ye are both secluded from his view, offended Heaven will never cease to frown. Ah! knowest thou not a parent's eager soul?

Gelin bowed low to the earth, and kissed the Hermit's robe. Rutha offered to accompany him to Lord Arco's, as soon as he had settled his friend in peace. Exchanging mutual promises of friend-ship, Gelin departed. Rutha conducted Otho to his sweet retreat. The shades of evening approached mild, and Darkness veiled the world with its sable wing.

02

CHAP.

## C H A P. VI.

na m

m

pe ha

fe

2

or

la

ex

of

qu

ta

uf

va

dia

for

mi

tur

Hu

blo

HAil! heaven-descended Virtue! Salutary are thy benign effects to the soul, when the messenger of Affliction paves the way, and clears the mud, which oft in the smooth current of Prosperity is apt to grow.

The foul of Otho feels its divine power. His dwelling is the retreat of Innocence and Peace; more bleft than when the fycophant poured his defigning tale into his unsuspecting ears. He beholds the airy hopes which the great inspire, faithless as the rude blasts which dash the seamen amongst the rocks; and unseeling as the waves, who, heedless of the hapless victims, cruelly sport with their wo.

From the streams of Philosophy he had imbibed a healing draught, mingled with Religion's power: his hopes were fixed on heaven. To those who place their confidence on high,—the wind of Adversity may blow aloud. They stand secure, like a large tree on the mountains, when the northern blast strews on earth the pride of the vales.

One evening, as he fat beneath a fpreading elm, whose branches embraced a large circle, he be held with how mild a lustre the last beams of the fetting

fetting fun gild the world. Thou glorious luminary! faid he, art to the earth what Rutha is to me. Whilst present, he animates and improves my heart: whilst absent, the force of his placid virtues affect my soul, and sooth my passions into peace. — But yonder he comes with impatient haste: the wild sury of necessity has lent him the sect of youth.

are

the

ro.

His

ice;

his

be-

n a-

aves,

port

oibed

ion's

those

nd of

cure,

les.

r elm,

e be-

of the

etting

What moves the foul of Rutha? faid Otho, with a figh. Has my friend tasted Missortune's cup? or feels his benevolent heart for the unappy? Calamity slies promiscuous below, and often crushes exalted worth.

Make haste, Otho, Rutha replied. Thou friend of the miserable, let us relieve a wretch, on whose quivering lips Death sits suspended. Whilst we talk, perhaps he is gone, and renders our aid useless.

This was enough to Otho. He ordered his fervants to fly after with warm garments, and cordial drops. He followed Rutha to the defert, and found the fad victim in the jaws of Death.

Alas! faid Otho, we come too late. Life and mifery are fled together. Perhaps this abject creature, now forlorn and pale, once tasted of Fortune's gifts, and offered the cup of joy; though Hunger's ruthless hand, I fear, has struck the blow. Mean time the servants arrived; who rubbed

bed him with spirits, till a faint sigh gave some signs of life. They rolled him in warm garments, and carried him to the house of Otho, where he soon revived. By their attention, and hospitable care, he lost in peaceful slumbers a sense of his wo.

fig

th

fix

Pi

in

fig

wł

me

wi

Lo

ma

thi

mo

exp

5

wh

hop

fes

tha

and

and

As the angels of Humanity watch over the children of distress, so did Otho and his godlike friend tend this victim of wo. At last he awaked, threw his languid eyes around him, and thus exclaimed.

Where am I? O powers above! do I fill breathe? Why has not a thunderbolt blafted me to the centre of the earth, and buried in her gloomy womb a wretch unworthy of light? Oh! could I relent! could my tears appeare offended Heaven! how gladly would I invoke death, and filent mix with clay! But, ah! the injured form of ruined Otho glares by my view, and drives me to despair.

Otho heard with aftonishment the strange tale, and traced in the wretched figure then before him the seatures of the once gay Avignor: but lest his appearance had proved fatal, he beckoned Rutha to approach him; which he did, and spoke in these terms.

From whence, O child of Misery! proceeds thy despair? and why is terror painted on thy brow!

ne

is, he

ole his

he

ike ed.

ex-

fill

fed

her

)h!

ded

and

orm

me

ale,

him

his

utha

hefe

sthy

ow?

Let

Let not guilt, however complicated, deter thy fighs from penetrating the heavenly throne? Hast thou bounded the mercies of Omnipotence, or fixed limits to his gracious love? Has not his Providence snatched thee from death? Let that interposition inspire hope. The great author of our being never rejected the sincere penitential figh.

#### AVIGNOR.

Bleffed be thy words, O meffenger of peace! who defignest to raise a wretch from wo. Death pursues me fast, and conscience registers my former guilt. Ah! canst thou view my presence without horror? for well I know thee, reverend Lord, the godlike friend of that exalted man my malice wronged. You weep: Celestial powers! this is an emblem of the heavenly minds, and almost softens me to tears of penitence. How shall I expiate my former crimes?

## RUTHA.

Successful hardened Vice excites contempt; but when the victim feels its awful sting, trembling hopes, yet scarce dares ask for mercy, soft Pity rifes in an angel's form, disarms at once the rage that guilt inspired, bids us join the penitential sigh, and servently implore the sacred throne for peace and pardon to the wretch's heart.

Tell the producing motives that impelled, that urged

urged rage to fuch unbounded height, to ruin ercellence that never wronged you.

#### AVIGNOR.

Ask why infernal rage in heaven prevailed, or why in Eden's beautiful abode it envied innocence, and wrought its fall; then question why this guilty wretched heart pined at matchless worth I wished to blast. The lustre of his merit shone so bright, I meant to throw his virtues in eclipse; and, whilst I gratified my own revenge, I soon became the tool of those in power, who, with false hopes, buoyed up my soolish mind to sink him in his sovereign's esteem. But as the blaze of thorns soon expires, so quick dissolves the leagues commenced in vice. As interest varies, or as schemes misgive, the tottering basis shakes; like morningmist, the fabric glides in air.

Oh! had I facrificed my youthful prime to Virtue or Religion's facred laws, fome inward confolation might have fprung, and to my parting moments added peace, in spite of poverty, reproach, and scorn. Yet sure I feel a calm. Despair has left my heart, and hope appears. Then hearken to my words whilst I can speak, ere Death, the wretch's comfort, lay me low. Eased of my crimes, and soothed by such worth, my soul will try to ask for heavenly grace, and throw its whole resource on sacred mercy.

The

not

tha Luc

than

of y

H

nea

llin

with

ema

are

bla

alls :

ial,

ght.

Am

tha

l wi

oug

erson

owed

men

# The History of AVIGNOR.

1

e,-

15

I

10

e;

de.

in

rns om-

mes

ing-

Vir

onfo-

mo-

oach,

has

the

imes,

try to

e re-

The

WITH the events of my birth and infancy I need not tire your ear. Perhaps you may have heard, that my father was a principal servant to great Ludovico; nor need I draw his eulogium higher than to say, he was beloved by Otho, the father of your friend.

Had he lived to behold his wretched fon, to the measure of my crimes would have been added, illing his aged eyes with tears, and killing him with sorrow. But he is low in the tomb, and I emain a stain to his name: for he breathed with are the precepts of Virtue on my heart, and pointed out the path of Fame to my view. But as blasted branch from a stately vine withers and alls away, so did my Virtue fail in the day of rial, and when measured by temptation was found ght.

Ambition drove the archfiend from heaven, and that ill-placed paffion I owe my ruin. Treat-dwith familiarity by the young prince, I vainly lought to fecure his favour, and supplant every erson in his esteem. The affection the old King owed to Otho, his amazing knowledge and high me, planted the seeds of envy in my heart ere knew the force of their malignity.

P

in

me

fpe

ble

I

me

way a fe

G

did r

hat

et fli

ros

n my

lowe

At

irgin

oothi

er te

of a

Gus What

he po

e riva

The Prince was a flave to pleasure, which he hid from the King's view by an artful veil. In facilitating his amorous schemes I became useful, and blessed my stars for gaining so envied a height. But I pass over our juvenile schemes, as unworthy your ear, till I attended the Prince to the battle of Haimaroe There, removed from our wonted haunts, my genius was required in starting something new; and as the sagacious hound different timid hare, and drives her into Ruin's jaw, so did my guileful tongue, aided by the Prince's gold, promote seduction.

I watched your visits to the lovely Ermina. Pardon me, Noble Rutha, whilst I avow my guilt I fired the Prince with a picture of your charming bride, and urged him to perpetrate the home deed, which was frustrated by the valiant arms Otho. — Rage and Madness took place in m breast; Revenge ever after filled my foul; though his rank and favour with the King awed the grim visage of Malice, which durst not approach the meridian of his glory.

But nothing is fixed on this fluctuating form.
The good King departed this life; and Virus which so long triumphed on the throne, was so after totally eclipsed.

Otho remained unrivalled in the King's after tions; nor was it easy for guileful Envy, and by the powers of hell, ever to pull him down. he

In

ful,

ght.

vor-

the

rting

dif-

uin's

the

Par

guilt

rmin

horn

arm o

in m

hough

proac

f cent

Virtu

vas foo

's affe

own,

All

After my advancement, having served the King in some trivial matters, I attempted to lessen the merit of Otho. He sternly cried, Whence this insolence? Dare you mention Otho without respect? Hence from my presence, variet; and bless your stars if I don't say for ever.

I threw myself at his feet; but rushing from me with disdain, I trembled like the leaf that always vibrates; nor durst I appear before him for a season.

Gusto was then in power: to whom I applied; and he put me again in my place. But the King sid not deign to give me any notice. But from that day Gusto heaped favours on my head, and et slip no opportunity of praising me to the King. I rose by degrees; and Vanity erected her throne n my heart. But Malice, with its direful effects, glowed with redoubled rage.

At that time I ruined the peace of a beautiful rigin, whose affections I had gained by every bothing art. And though I loved her above all thers, my taste for pleasure made me trisle with ter tenderness. Oh Almira! how unworthy was of a heart like thine!

Gusto at last let me know he hated Otho. What avails, said he, the honours of my state, he power, the envied rank I hold at court, whilst erivals me in the King's heart, and robs me of his

his confidence? O Avignor! attempt to pull him down; and golden honour, rank, and power, are thine.

tho

hai

bel

tui

an

bu

w

H

an

hi

Ca

de

ca

w

to

fr

g

to

My ardour to destroy his peace made me restless and uneasy: for Malice and Envy are unquiet passions, and where they reside, never fail to plant furies in the breast.

When the malice of Elpenor threw him into prison, a gloomy joy took place in my breast; and though I knew the action had disgraced Elpenor, I eagerly circulated, the blow came from the King.

Thus my malice took effect. Many who before had envied his intimacy, vented their spleen a gainst him by false reports; the greatest part of which I originally invented. And when he sent Leonardo to court, with high encomiums on his worth, by the most infinuating manner I gained his considence. He was now innocent, unacquainted with guile. When he spoke of Otho, a grateful tear stood trembling in his eye.

At length I told him Otho's favour was on the decline; that the King wished to be rid of him that nothing could raise him higher with Gust than to supplant him in the government of Carra At first he selt horror at my shocking scheme, at the sensitive plant shrinks from human touch; he repeated efforts awaked ambition in his soul, at lulled his generosity asseep.

llo

rer,

less uiet

lant

into

and

enor, Ling,

efore

en a-

art of

e fent

on his

unac-

on the

f him

Carria

eme, a

ul, 20

Los

Long was the King's ear deaf to their tales, though Falsehood arose in her sharpest form to hasten his ruin. - At last it prevailed. He signed the fatal deed, which plunged in sad distress the best of men.

Had Justice prevailed, the cause of Otho had turned the scales. But seldom doth she preponderate when balanced with Royal power. Virtue and Truth sound no retreat in that partial court; but had, long before that period, displayed their white wings, and sled away.

But Otho's ruin was long a doubtful point. His merit was deeply rooted in the King's heart; and lest affection had triumphed over his foes, I hired tour affassins to murder him in his way to Carria. But Heaven, ever watchful of the just, defeated my hellish scheme.

But Malice prevailed in the end. He lost his cause, and was proclaimed a traitor. I mingled with the rude crew who went to confiscate his goods; and, by the power of gold, urged them to set his castle on fire.

Oh! how Vice defeats its own purpose! Far from feeling happiness at Otho's ruin, a secret gloom sat brooding in my soul; which in order to dispel, I plunged into every fort of vice.

At this period the King's ill humour increased.

None durst approach him without feeling some visible marks of his chagrin. Otho, said he, has fallen from my hopes: where then is Truth to be found? Go, ye flatterers, disturb me not with your idle breath. — Thus abashed, they lest his presence. Gusto, more dispirited than the rest, was covered with mortal sadness. This Otho, would he say, will ruin us all. I wish I had not imbarked on so tempestuous an ocean. All is lost, O Avignor, I am undone.

A spark from hell kindled a fury in my soul. To destroy Otho I thought was the only means of giving Gusto peace. Nor did I disclose my scheme when I set out for the prison; where I selt new remorse at the greatness of his same. I borrowed the name of power to send the keeper away, who would have risked his life to have warded off any blow from Otho; nor was it easy, with the help of gold, to seduce a pale figure to take away his life.

But when the news of his death arrived at court, those whom envy alone had ever made his foes, lift up their voice, and wept.

It was then your Noble wife drew afide the veil which concealed the truth from the King. Those latent sparks which Malice had choked, burst into slame; and Otho, injured Otho, with all his gentleness and worth, stood confest.

f

y

I

t

I

1

h

Vi-

nas

to

his

est,

ho,

not

oft.

ul.

Of

me

ew

ho

athe

2-

es,

the

ed,

ith

3ut

But as a lion lifts up his loud voice in the defert when the hand of Violence tears away his young, fo roared the King.

Art thou fallen, Otho! he cried, a victim to hellish rage! and thus thy loyalty repaid by Agendemon! Wretched state of Royal power! where fawning sycophants for ever pry; and Truth, the emblem of angelic minds, never unmixed can touch the ear of kings.

He called for Gusto; who entered trembling. He demanded the truth of Otho's fate in a stern tone. His death, said he, unveils the plot: Himself injused, and his King abused. — Traitor! restore me Otho, or your head shall answer for his life.

Gusto fell on his knees; took Heaven to witness he knew nothing of the matter Go then, and learn it, said the King; till I am at the bottom of this dark affair, sleep shall be a stranger to mine eyes.

Gusto retired; disorder, shame, and grief, were fixed on his brow. He threw himself into a chair with every mark of despair.

That moment I entered; and feeing him fo oppressed with wo, imagined my news would whisper peace. Chear up, my Lord, said I; all is your own: Otho sleeps with his fathers, and shall disquiet you no more.

What!

ener

which

fern

T faid,

tanc

not !

SI

glim

in m

door

kno

hug

coul

pear

her

and

I

not fhar

mul fron

ioy

to

this

adr

del

What! cried he, rifing in a haste, is Otho then dead? Yes, my Lord, said I; my arm has atchieved the bold deed; and stern as my hate was, remorfe would have calmed my rage, till viewing your interest, sympathy sled from my breast.

And dares a murderer make me an accomplice in his crime? faid he, with rage glancing in his eyes. Monster, avaunt! Thy presence fills me with horror. - Guards! take this parricide. Throw him into some dark cell, fit only to conceal his crimes. - Consternation stopped my tongue: I yielded in filence to my fate. I was thrown into a dungeon, dark and comfortless; but light as noon-day to the state of my joul. Worth like yours, Noble Rutha, cannot figure my mifery, Guilt made me weak and gloomy. I had merited correction by my vicious life, but was unable to bear the blow. Innocence alone refifts oppref-Conscience whispers peace and happiness; but mine tore me to pieces. Whatever way I turned, Despair glared by my view in a horrid form.

One evening, a domestic of the King's, whom I had obliged in the days of my power, entering my prison, told me what passed betwixt the King and Gusto previous to my imprisonment: That he, to free himself, represented me as a monster; and that the King had sworn to facrifice me to the manes of Otho.—He left me, and I wept aloud. Fortitude was a stranger to my soul. Vice had enervated

n

s,

ce

ne

e.

al

2;

U.

as

ke

y.

it-

ole

effs;

I

rid

n I

my

and

to

and the

ud.

had ated enervated each noble spring, and the false pride which swelled my vain heart, sled at Missortune's stern approach, and lest Despair in its place.

The keeper introduced a woman in a veil; and faid, her tears had moved him to give her admittance: bid us, on going out, be quick, as he durst not leave us long together.

She gazed in filence. I could observe a tear glimmer in her eye. An awful curiosity took place in my heart, as if her words could have fixed my doom. On dropping her veil, I beheld the well-known face of the much-injured Almira. Had a huge mountain been ready to fall on my head, I could not have felt more dread. I had hurt her peace, and ruined her same, but could not bear her just rebuke. I beat my breast, tore my hair, and threw myself on the ground.

Ill-fated wretched Avignor! faid she, dread not me:—such misery excludes all reproach. A shameful death, preceded by tortures, to-morrow must end your course. You have indeed taken from my life every source that could give it joy;—yet I feel myself eager to add some length to thine. You must escape in my cloaths; else by this time to-morrow that form you have so much admired will be reduced to clay.

Amazement filled my heart as she spoke. The desire of life swelled my soul. I threw myself at

her feet, but she checked my transports, by urging my danger. I put on her robes, and helped her to dress in mine. Having some gold in my pockets, which she would not keep, I slipped a piece in the keeper's hand, and passed unobserved, Quaking with fear, I slew through the street. The scenes of former guilt knew me no more: I rushed from their view, with the haste of a traveller pursued by a serpent.

pr

he

th

wa

for

He

gro

wit

diff

get

He

felt

a ft

eafe

of h

A

fron

thou

fylu

Concealing myself in a remote corner, till I procured cloathing fitted to my sex, then slying all human converse, I hid myself in this wild. But accumulated guilt deprived me of hope;—till glancing at the worth of the matchless Almira, admiration and joy took place in my breast; when, in midst of those raptures, two rushans came and robbed me of my gold. As I resisted, they beat me unmercifully, and left me for dead; and, but for your affishance, I had finished my course.

This, O Noble Rutha! is my fad tale. You fee I am unworthy of your care. But strike a poinard to my heart, and fnatch at once a wretch from wo.

## RUTHA.

Horrid are the events of thy vicious life, of child of wo! Yet fly the rocks of black despair; repent of vice, and regain peace. But as thy nar rative must have weakened thy powers, I leave thee to repose.

ur-

ped

my

da

ved.

eet.

tra-

ill I

g all

But —till

mira

when,

e and

at me

ut for

You

rike a

wretch

life, 0

espair;

hy nar

I leave

A fever feized him foon after, which for fome time made life a doubtful point. At last Nature prevailed; Disease subsided, and lest the patient calm. Heaven wrought a change in his hard heart, and made it dissolve in penitential tears.

Early one morning, when all was calm, when the fun's first beams enliven the earth, Rutha walked out to taste the fresh air. The melody of the groves inspired him with joy, and tuned his soul to a divine flow, in venting his praise to Heaven.

By a brook, which trickled through a pleafing grove, he spied a maid, whose beauty was eclipsed with a cloud of wo. She walked with slow and disturbed steps: often clasping her fair hands together, she threw her supplicating eyes to Heaven.

The fostest pity resides in noble minds. Rutha selt the godlike glow. Accosting her in so gracious a style as quickly banished distrust, she straightway eased her sad soul, by giving him an ample detail of her wo.

## RUTHA.

And art thou then that heroic maid who faved from death the author of your wo? Follow me, thou fair disconsolate, I will conduct you to an a-sylum of peace.

Fy

By the way he informed her of all he knew of Avignor, and where he was; as likewise the hap. py prospect that dawned on his reformation. He presented her to the family of Otho, who had been interested by her affecting adventure. But a mixture of passions suppressed her speech, though Gratitude beamed in her eye, as she looked on each by turns. A gush of tears relieved her swola heart, and thus to her noble audience she began.

You have heard, O worthy spectators, of my wo, of my disaster, the grief of which laid an aged mother in the tomb. When I complained to Avignor, far from easing my wounded heart, he talked in so loose a style as filled me with horror. Though passion made me weak, my heart was uncorrupted. But loving too tenderly the cause of all my grief, I resolved for ever to exclude myself from his sight.

I retired to an uncle I had in a distant land, whose ear was a stranger to my sad tale. Fame and prosperity had crowned his days. He received me with paternal fondness, and having no children, resolved to adopt me for his own. Serenity and calm settled in my heart, although it was a stranger to joy.

But Altho, a man of fortune and renown, asked me in marriage. The heart of my uncle leaped for joy, and blest the charms of his niece. ex

th

wi

wi

ca

21

fro

his

ha

ha

m

tie

th

T

un

tre

A

Lo

ca

he

of

ap.

He

had

it a

ugh

On

vola

n.

my

n a-

d to

, he

rror. s unfe of

yfelf

land, Fame

ecei-

g no

Se-

gh it

asked eaped

Mr

My wounds then bled afresh. I had loved Avignor, though unworthy, with so pure a stame, as
excluded and bade desiance to a second wound. I
threw myself at my uncle's feet, implored his pity
with tears, told him I was averse to wed, and
wished to spend my days under his protection. He
called me distracted, and left me to weep I then
availed myself of Altho's justice to save us both
from a crime; assured him I had been unhappy,
but could not be unjust. He bathed my hand with
his tears, and looked unutterable things. Oh!
had I never known Avignor, such merit would
have melted my heart; but that was past, and
memory, so to peace, rivetted too sirm the fatal
tie.

Fair Almira, faid Altho with a figh! I love thee too well to produce thee a moment's pain. To reflection and time I trust my happiness, and shall make your uncle reverence your virtues.

He was eloquent in the strange task: but my uncle, heedless of the refined orator, burst into rage; and as the angry elements make the seamen tremble, so did his wrath deprive me of motion. Audacious girl! said he, sly from my presence: Leave my house, and free me from your sight. I obeyed; and once more committed myself to the care of Heaven.

I went to the capital of Polyolbion; where I : heard of your death, most noble Otho; the King's

King's rage at Avignor, with the wretched death he was to die. Though conscious of his plunging me in ruin, yet I rent my cloaths, and wept.

The thought then struck me which I happily executed. He escaped in my robes, whilst I remained in prison.

tv

ne

to

ca

bl

m

aī

fo

fu

Next morning the keeper, with a rueful face, bade me prepare for death, as I would die by noon. I smiled in his face, and he knew the cheat. Ah! said he, I am undone. You have plotted Avignor's escape. I see you are a woman. He slew to Gusto with the news; who ordered me strict confinement till his pleasure should be known; whilst I exulted in the deed I had atchieved, and resigned myself to the care of Heaven.

Last night the keeper told me I was at liberty. The King is dead, said he, and you are free. I put on in haste womens apparel, and wandered forth to indulge my sad thoughts unseen, when Lord Rutha ended my uncertain route.

This is my fad tale, O renowned hearers! How awful is the finger of Providence. The guilty wretched murderer relieved by that exalted heart he wished to blast. How does such greatness raise thee above men, and give us a glimpse of heavenly goodness.

She ended; all her audience dropped a tear.
Otho

Otho and Rutha rose in haste. The King's death occasioned a great alarm; and they gave to his memory many a tear.

ath

ing

pily

re-

ice,

on.

h!

rig-

v to

on-

gn-

rty.
I ered

Tow uilty eart eart

e of

tear.
Otho

Avignor was restored to health. A power from Heaven had totally changed his heart. In these two Lords he beheld to what eminence real goodness exalts the heart of man. He was united to Almira in lawful bonds, and virtue from thence took place in his heart. Rutha placed them in a calm retreat, with ample means to procure the blessings of life. Almira emerged from wo, as the moon after an eclipse sheds a brighter ray on grove and stream.

Rest in peace, repenting pair. May past misfortunes whisper caution, and undeserved mercy furnish a lasting tribute of praise.

CHAP.

## C H A P. VII.

P Eace, thou gentle dweller of the vale! thy smiles inspire the soul with unmixed joy; thou enlivenest desert's rugged brow, and whis sperest music from the voice of the breeze.

Hail, facred guest! divine inmate of the humble heart! Thou smoothest the iron hand of Adversity, by opposing Patience with her gentle train. Thou dwellest not in the halls of kings; thou shunnest the courtier's hollow smile, but sliest to Retirement's calm abode, with thy inseparables, Innocence and Truth.

Otho felt its benign influence. His heart, weaned from rank and show, felt an inward complacence at his lot. Plenty again reared her head, and filled his heart with the sublimest pleasure, by ministering relief to human wo.

Rutha and the Hermit proved a constant seast to his soul. Whilst they discoursed on matters high, the ills of life appeared a seeting dream. They were seated on a sacred eminence, above the blasts of disorderly Passion, whose wretched votaries are dragged in chains.

Rutha had accompanied Gelin to Lord Arco's,

Some

Ot

the

Otl

Th

in c

1

and

lent

with

W

tom!

0

erew

tende

wrete Whe

nilter

whof

the I

royal

Th up in

dece

Some days were elapsed since his expected return. Otho went to the mountain-tops, where he beheld the Hermit along with him. He slew to meet them with a heart full of joy.

The Hermit had fealed the lips of Rutha, till Otho's presence gave a relish to the interesting tale. They went to the bower; and seating themselves in order, thus Rutha began.

thy

y; hi-

ble

er-

in.

un-

Re-In-

anpla-

ead,

ure,

fealt

tters

am.

bove

ched

CO'5.

ome

When I left you, my friends, I went to court, and found the King's death had involved it in filent wo. He had great qualities, though mixed with faults; and over the latter death drew a veil.

With an awful folemnity we laid him in the tomb, and shed many tears over the Royal corpse; nor could I forbear this silent exclamation.

O Agendemon! art thou then low? thou who erewhile wast so mighty? Honour and same attended thy command; and by thy breath the wretch who had offended was blasted to ruin. Where are thine honours now; and where the ministers of thy will? Silent thy dwelling! thou whose princely deportment claimed respect from the peasant kind; and, without the pomp of toyalty, would have proclaimed thee King.

These ideas affected me so much, I shut myself
up in my apartment, and seasted upon wo. After
a decent time I waited on the Queen. She apR peared

held

m

ther

a fh

fore

t00,

piqt

bav

her

S

Kin

but

of n

and

cou

fafe

G

the law

fide

to a

bey

ped

E

turn near

lodg

peared like a flower defaced by a storm. But as the deepest waters flow most smooth, her grief did not rush in a torrent; but, like mild showers in a summer's eve, the trickling tear adorned the cheek it bedewed.

She informed me of her going to leave the court, and shut herself up in a famous edifice she had erected for the education of those females whose least excellence was the gifts of fortune, -You are too wife, worthy Rutha, faid the witha figh, to wish me to stay where the shadow of faded royalty will be eclipfed by the rifing fplendor of the new. The cold civility of the King perfuades me my exit will occasion no forrow; and the Queen never loved me in her heart, though the concealed her fentiments from the late King. Diffimulation was ever a stranger to my heart; though long an inmate of a court, I have happily escaped that contagion. Nothing then can here folicit my stay, or engage my attention, I go to enjoy the sweets of retirement, with the high feast of an approving conscience, which gives a foretalte of those joys that await the just. She wept as she spoke these words. I bore her company; and next morning, by break of day, lattended her to the charming retreat; where I hope she will end with dignity a life of spotless fame.

I was at the coronation of the King, which was conducted with great eclat. When I be held

t as

rief

Wers

the

the

the

ales

. th a

f fa-

len-

King

OW:

eart,

late

my have

then

tion.

1 the

gives

She

com.

I at-

ere I otles

which

1 beheld held the Royal pair upon the throne, they fell in majesty fo far behind those whose places they then filled, that the comparison threw them intoa hade. The King is dark and fwarthy, and to a franger would need to be on the throne before he could be recognised a king. The Queen, too, is unamiable in her mien and manners, but piques herself upon her acquired talents. - It must have been envy at superior excellence that made her dislike the late Queen.

Soon as the pomp subfided, I waited on the King, to congratulate his accession to the throne: but told him, I meant to retire, and spend the rest of my days in peace. He frowned at the motion, and faid, he had numbered me amongst his ablest counsellors, whose wisdom might guide him to fafety in times of peril.

Great Sire, faid I, may Heaven guide you to the counsels of peace, and prosper your Majesty's lawful fway. I have ferved the late King with fidelity and truth, and find life's journey drawing to a close. What remains is too short to fit my foul for death, and those glorious views which lie beyond its reach. He confented at last; but hoped I would often attend his levee.

Eased of the trouble attending a court-life, I turned my steps to the bower of Gelin. Drawing near Carria, I heard the ambitious Leonardo had lodged in the house of his friend; but peace had

R 2

been a stranger to his breast; Disease had spread her pale banner over his head, and Death at last put a period to his wo.

p

63

ev :h

m

W

to

be

ar

re

G

ho

2

w

gr

an

de

or

Sil

mu

He

chi

I i

my

COL

cor

Ruin hovered over his friend; and he fell a victim of the tool of injustice. O injured Otho! the flames that rage set to your dwelling, ascended to Heaven, and brought its vengeance on their heads. Their race are swept out of Carria as a whirlwind drives the locusts away. They were like a blast in the desert, which is once heard to hum, then quickly mingles with common sounds.

I went to the house of Gelin; but how shall I give a picturesque view of what I beheld? The hand of Industry had adorned the bower, and turned the pompous buildings of the great into fcorn. Zila! charming Zila! like Beauty's queen, received me with fo gracious a fmile, I fancied myfelf in the presence of some celestial nymph, whom the hands of the graces had formed compleat. Her address was infinuating as her form was fair, and the music of her soft voice irresishibly charmed my foul. Three children, like playful fawns, fresh as the rosy morn, finished the delightful piece. They flocked about me with joy, embracing my knees with their infantine careffes, There is a charm in innocence beyond the studied language of art; the fweet prattlers raifed a pullation in my heart, bordering upon rapture.

I found it a difficult task to persuade Zila to past

ead

laft

Vic.

the

d to

ads.

wind

blaft

then

all I

and

into

ueen,

ncied

mph,

com-

form

iftibly

ayful

light-

, em-

reffes,

budied pulfa-

ila to

part

part with her dear Gelin. So blest were they in each other, she viewed his absence as the greatest evil. At last I pushed him away, and we crossed the heath. In three days we beheld the losty mountains of Lubar, which raised a conslict of warring passions into Gelin's heart. As we came to the brow of the hill, a fine opening appeared below, interspersed with wood, charming groves, and winding streams. We beheld the high turrets of Lord Arco's towers. Noble Rutha, said Gelin, how shall I appear before Lord Arco? how vindicate my slight and long seclusion with his only child from his view? So good, so kind a father! and he burst into tears.

Stay without, said I, thou child of terror, whilst I go on, and smooth your entry. He agreed; and I went to the gate. I knocked hard; and a venerable person made his appearance. I demanded admittance to Lord Arco. Worthy stranger, said he, distant must your dwelling be, or you would know Lord Arco is not to be seen. Silence dwells in his halls, where late the voice of music charmed the listening peasant as he passed. He often beats his aged breast, and cries, My children, oh! my children! ye are lost. Nor dare I introduce a single guest, lest I should never see my master more.

I come, thou faithful fervant! I replied; I come with news will give Lord Arco peace. I come to banish folitude and care, and raise the voice

ci

W

fp ftc

la

an

fai

ha

usi

10

tab

mie

bee

tru

lin :

tent

he,

Witl

gina

my :

long

voice of music in your halls: only admit me where your master sits; on my devoted head rest all the blame.

Blessed be thy steps, O messenger of peace! make good your words, and Heaven shall bless thee for the deed. Follow me, and I will show you where the mourner lies; he who was so mighty before, a prey to melancholy and wo. We ascended a losty stair-case. The pictures which adorned the walls, denoted the ancient splendor of his house.

At the end of a long gallery, a half-opened door gave a glimpfe of the disconsolate mourner. The servant lest me; and I softly moved to the door. I beheld Lord Arco at the corner of a sumptuous apartment, lined with black velvet; the windows shut; two mournful tapers, whose pale gleam threw a solemnity over the awful scene.

He lay on a fopha, with his beard grown long. Since Sorrow had preyed on his heart, he had neglected all show or dress. This sad object so melted my heart, that a big sigh escaped me unawares, which drew the attention of my Lord. He started from his seat, and my form stood revealed to his view But as a wretch immured in a desert seels a sudden emotion on seeing a mortal form, so eager and inquisitive gazed Lord Arco.

Pardon my rash intrusion, said I, most gra-

C

1

ee

ty

a-

ch

lor

red

er.

.100

ous

OW\$

am

ong.

ne-

t fo

un-

ord.

re-

ina

ortal

gra.

cious

cions Lord. Bewildered in my way, and faint with Hunger's invincible call, I entered your hospitable roof Give me some bread and wine to restore my exhausted powers; and may he whose lavish hand has scattered such plenty on your head, amply increase your stores.

Never did the hungry go empty from my door, said he with a heaving sigh! Though Calamity has spread her shield over my head, and sorrow usurped the place of joy, my heart is not callous to the sigh of distress; and to the weary stranger I can afford an asylum of peace.

He rung; and ordered the servant to cover a table, of which he did the honours himself with so sine a grace, I was forced to admire his noble mien. He resembled a tree whose branches had been lopped by adverse winds, but whose losty trunk stood superior to every blast.

I observed two pictures which I knew to be Gelin and Zila; on which I fixed my eye with an attentive gaze. What seest thou, O stranger! said he, in these sigures, that thus thou eyest them with attention? Because, said I, I love the originals, and have them selected in the number of my friends.

Delusive bliss! faid he; feducing Hope! no longer canst thou fascinate my heart. They are lost.

loft. My children are dead; nor shall their hap. less father ere behold them.

I no more wonder, my Lord, faid I, at this outward show of grief; since it but too well accords with your inward anguish. Make mine ear acquainted with your wo; perhaps I am sent by Heaven to make it sly.

These, then, O stranger! are the pictures of two hapless lovers, whom the hand of tyranny meant to sever; but their souls were inseparably united by Heaven, and they fled from the cruel blow. My wife, whose violence made them sly, did not long-survive their loss. I have searched after them every where in vain. Death must have snatched them away, else they would ere now have thrown themselves at my feet. This occasions the forrow you behold. Their loss has broke my heart, and made me loath the world.

Sure, faid I, this is Gelin and Zila I behold.— Zila, faid he, starting up, O thou blessed of Heaven! dost thou know Zila? Thy form is above deceit, and truth must dwell in thine heart.

I know them both, my Lord, faid I: they are well and happy. Love hath supplied the gifts of Fortune; and three smiling infants wait to throw themselves at your feet. But couldst thou torgive their perverse hearts, which have so long by their flight given pain to thine?

Where

to

20

in

gu

ne

it i

ed

art

fai

but

VIV

rab

and

hal

fum

Arc

nive

-B foul

Lord the

Zi fathe

Gelin

Where shall I find those hapless fugitives? said he with eagerness. I long to press my children to my heart, to bless them ere I bid the world adieu. O pardon them, then, cried Gelin, rushing in: pardon a wretched criminal who pleads guilty. He threw himself at his feet. As one newly awaked from a dream, knows not whether it is vision or reality, so gazed Lord Arco, doubting the whole deceit: but finding his knees grasped by Gelin, he fell on his neck, crying, O Gelin! art thou restored;—O my long-lost son: and he sainted away.

The fervant who introduced me, wept for joy; but ran to the affiftance of his lord; who foon revived, and happiness again sparkled on his venerable brow. He ordered the bath to be prepared, and dressed himself in splendid robes. The great hall was illuminated; and he regaled us with a sumptuous feast. The news spread from place to place, as the meteor darts along the vale. Lord Arco was dearly beloved, and his felicity gave universal joy.

But Zila was yet unseen. I knew her anxious soul would tremble for Gelin's safety; nor could Lord Arco brook any longer delay: he ordered the chariot, and we all three set out for Carria.

Zila met us at the door. When she beheld her sather, she shrieked aloud, and fell to the ground. Gelin sprung, and raised her in his arms. When

S

the

Th are

this ac-

ap.

ear by

of

ably

fly,

ched nave now

cca-

. .

d.-

Heabove

y ard

ts of irow

rgive

their

. Item

here

the recovered, the flew to Lord Arco, and threw herfelf on his neck, crying, O my father! canft thou forgive thy perverse child, who so cruelly left thine age a prey to wo? He pressed her to his breast, and bedewed her face with his tears.—Ah! Zila, said he, it was not well. Thy slight has almost broke my heart with forrow: but weep not, my child, for that is over. Alas! I fear the meagre form of Want has amply punished your folly.

At this Zila, in the fullness of her heart, disclosed their misery to his ear, — Gelin's rage, and Otho's generous gift. So feelingly she swelled the tale of wo, Lord Arco's noble heart burst into tears.

O Providence! he cried, thy ways are intricate! Thou leadest thy votaries through perplexing paths! Thou makest a scorpion of their wayward passions, to scourge them back to wisdom, peace, and virtue! Blessed be the rod when thus it proves a cure.

With such discourse the evening stole away: and next day I lest them with regret. The conflict of warring passions so affected Lord Arco, he was obliged to keep his bed; but as soon as he is composed, they all meant to visit Otho and the Hermit; and let their grateful feelings glow with rapture.

HERMIT.

Ar

He

rol

lin

the

cei

and

Th

nor

tak

virt Lor

7

Th

per

mai

men wav

hor

M

the Adu

fcen and

hip

## HERMIT.

nft

lly

h!

has

eep

the

our

dif-

and

the

into

atel

xing

ward

eace,

roves

way:

o, he

as he

d the with

RMIT.

I long to behold so worthy a groupe. Lord Arco's soul is generous and mild, as the face of Heaven, when the silver Queen of Night serenely solls through the sky, amidst ten thousand sparkling gems. But Virtue is not exempted from seeling the stings of Sorrow. To those who patiently receive the blow, the hope of recompence is sixed and sure. Those rewards are too sublime to be sound below, where all sluctuates like the waters. The order of the Most High must not be infringed, nor divine pleasures anticipated below. It would take off the keen edge of our ardour, and render sirtue of no use.—Came you in by the court, my Lord; and how fares the young King?

## RUTHA.

The court, O Hermit! confirms your maxims, That nothing is fixed in this fleeting world. Gusto perceived the King's cold looks, and wifely demanded leave to retire. It was granted; and his memory is almost defaced, as the ocean's rapid waves wash away the sand that beautifies the shore.

Mortifying picture of human greatness; whilst the arm of power compels respect, the breath of Adulation hails him from the croud. Reverse the scene: Those fawning sycophants soon turn aside, and mock with cold contempt the man they worshipped.

The

The King has assumed a serious form; has ban is shed all rudeness from court; begins and ends the day with praising his maker; and nothing but order dares appear in his view.

Two priests take the charge of that sacred office. Every servant must be, or appear, devout: Decency and Order stand centinels at his gate.

Let us rejoice, Otho, that we are calm, removed far from all that crafty zeal, where, with our godlike Hermit, we devote our time to Contemplation, Truth, and Virtue.

Thus faid Rutha; and the Hermit departed Otho adored Heaven for giving him fuch precious bleffings below; and went to rest, with a heart tuned to Harmony and Peace.

C HAP.

T

hu

by

the

hu

up a l

can

pro

nob
dov
vige
the
of e
triu
blen

Sad Frie of 1 nds but

ice.

De.

re-

with

on-

rted

ious

eart

A P.

# C H A P. VIII.

The celestial founds will descend to earth, and humanize each rude passion in the soul, till the melting eye of Pity subdue the heart of Pride, by viewing calamities varied round, that oft assails the virtuous and good. Let the self-secure be humbled in the dust; the child of Missortune look up and hope; for he that holdeth the heavens in a balance, and views at once each mortal event, can turn the mourner's tears into joy, and level the proud with the insects of the ground.

Abstracted from the cares of earth, the Hermit's noblest views are fixed on heaven. As age bows down his mortal frame, he feels his intellectual vigour grow: and as a peasant toiling beneath the mid-day sun, exults with joy at the approach of eve, he viewed his release from humanity with triumph, by the sacred hope of entering into nobler being.

One evening he beheld Rutha approach, with Sadness clouding his brow. He accosted him in Friendship's soothing form, demanding the cause of his wo.

RUTHA.

## RUTHA.

wh

lin,

was

raif

fity

and

its

fcyt

had

7

-2

cou

mif

0

ings — E

thro

fhor

char

and

red

T

Kin

doul

A

As :

when

O Hermit! I weep for my friend! for Otho I lift the voice of wo. A stream of missortune has again overslowed his head, and well-nigh swept every comfort away. — Why did his unsuspecting heart sign the fatal bond, and trust for redress to royal promise? For sooner may we trace the mariner's course on the waves, or the path of a timid hare slying from her soes, than note the courtier's verbal promise, or raise sanguine hopes on the savour of kings. For when the pitch of respect seems high, and the heart resigns itself to the blaze of power, like a traveller in a pleasant vale studdenly sinking in quagmires unseen,—so from a towering eminence he falls down a huge precipice to rise no more.

Demophontes, whose death put a stop to lawful redress, had a son of the Belial race. Vice, in her ruggedest form, wasted his fortune. He skulked like a felon in the dark, lest the horrors of a jail had finished his wretched course.

In fearching through the papers of his hapless fire, he found the fatal bond; and though sure of gaining no redress to himself, consigned it over to two harpies of the law, to whom his extravagance owed a sum. Eager to gain the prize in view, they moved a suit against Otho.—

Those whose information could have availed his cause, slept in the dust. Ullin alone remained, who

o I

ept

to

na.

nid

er's

Bec

the

rale

n a

aw-

ice,

He

rors

ples

fure

TSVO

ava-

I his

ined,

who

who best could plead. But Ullin, the upstart Ullin, forgot his benefactor;—a courtier disgraced was below his regard. Though Otho's credit had raised him from obscurity, in the season of adversity he knew him not. None to plead with truth and zeal, the law devoted him to ruin From its sanction sell Destruction issued, whose sharp stythe, without remorse, swept off what Industry had formed complete.

The unfeeling crew swarmed round his house:

-around the facred head of him, who, erewhile,
could have awed the proudest of them into submission.

Grief melted my heart at his unmerited fufferings. I went to confole him with fincere affection.

But how shall I paint the scene? Ruin glared through his house;—but Peace, angelic Peace, shone in each face, which lent to sad Calamity a charm, and threw a veil on proud Prosperity; and, spite of Nature shrinking from distress, alluted the heart to wo.

This is too much, faid I, my friend. The King, whose justice Fame so loudly sounds, must boubtless redress such uncommon wrongs.

Ah! Rutha, said he, vain is that confidence.

As a rock, in ocean's storm, remains unmoved when the proud waves dash its sides;—so sidently he

lief

hea

joy,

I

mul

may grac

I

the !

of C

plead

Otho

pene more

T

but t

cious And

ects,

ief.

You

is br

ot th

is di

wn h

reasu

ower

he mocks our attacks, fits too high to feel my

Alas! Otho, faid I, has Sensibility forfook the world? How shall mine eyes avoid the hateful view of you fell spoilers, most of whom have seasted at your board! Ah! me, the ancient hospitable ties that ruled so forcibly on generous minds, are here dissolved in air. Fain would I tax them with their impious deeds, but Indignation stops my faultering tongue.

O Rutha! faid he, all are not alike. Behold Argentes, the physician, to whom I owed by far the largest sum, whose noble conduct must delight your heart, deface the image of the inglorious crew;—like Heaven's directed messenger he came, and stopped the dreadful rigour which was meant; cut short Oppression in her stern career.

See! how he turns to hide the falling tear, lest I perceive how much he feels my wo. Exalted man! may Heaven shed choicest blessings on his head; may Virtue, Peace, Prosperity, and Health, adorn his race; nor let the pang of sad Calamity e'er touch his heart. And sure the fervent prayer of one like me must penetrate the throne of Heaven above.

Angels accelerate its flight, faid I;—and may Success his every action crown, and pale Disease from his presence sy. The man who gives relief

her to worth oppressed, becomes the agent of the heavenly powers: his soul for ever feels a placid joy, a godlike glow, unknown to vicious minds.

my

the :

teful

feaft.

ofpi-

inds, them

**Itops** 

ehold

by far

elight

orious came,

neant;

tear:

Exalt-

ngs on y, and

of fad

he fer-

te the

d may

Disease

ves re-

lief

I must go to the King, my friend, I said; I must disclose the truth to his ear, that Justice may remove the evils you endure, and blot disgrace from the throne.

I went to court, and quickly got audience of the King. I uttered my moving tale, and spoke of Otho's sufferings with warmth. He arose displeased; and said, he was tired of the name of Otho: That his cause was too intricate for his penetration; and begged he might hear it no more.

To whom can Otho apply for redress, said I, but to your Majesty? It was Agendemon, of gratious memory, that made him sign that bond:—
And had he beheld him oppressed with its bad estats, he must, he would, have given him reist.

You are too bold, my Lord, faid the King, is brow knit into rage; I will hear no more.—Did to the late King exalt him to honours beyond is due, till he wantonly pulled difgrace on his wn head, and now justly merits his wo? Should, Heaven's deputy, in facred trust, squander those reasures which the just should share, the angry owers above might frown upon me.

Indignation

It

on b

ink

ering

adice

he c

hrou

outh

Th

ouls,

hat c

he va eart

Oh

ave [

on e

dicor

eart,

hildre

Nob

ewed

ave A

or me,

Arain

y frie

e ven

Indignation filled my heart at his blindness to view the truth; but lest I had uttered the word of irreverence, I bowed low, and retired.

I found the King's fanctity reached no further than formal show. His heart was callous to the divine feelings which kindle a glow of philanthrough in the foul, and prompt it to relieve the part of wo.

O Religion! how often is thy facred name a fumed by Hypocrify, and formed into a largeloak, which conceals the rankest enormities from view!

I had placed my fon in the college at Hygeiapolis, and went to visit him, ere I returned, to mat his progress in learning, lest paternal fondate might prove his bane, and place him in a line his genius disdained. But, my mind full of Othe sufferings, I heedless lost my way. Starless, without a guide, I knew not where to turn, till an of light produced hope. I advanced towards with cautious steps; beheld an antique mat sion, with a porch in the centre. Harmonio music from within produced a sensation little deferent from joy.

I knocked hard. A fervant appeared, and fantly threw open the gates. I told him, I we bewildered in the dark, and begged an afylum day.

ord

the

thol

thro

pan

ne a

larg

fro

geiapo o mai

ondne

line h

Otho

s, wit

llan

vards e ma

monio

ttle d

, and

n, I

fylum'

It proved to be the house of Philocles, Otho's on by Vanessa, whom Elpenor had placed beyond the mountains, and made him in his boyish years commit undutiful actions against his sire, which that him in my esteem, and made my joy on enering less lively. But on seeing his face, my predice sled away. That open undisguised look, the candour, truth, and honour of Otho, shone brough the whole; and I blest the generous outh.

There are distinguished qualities in elevated alls, which quickly banish reserve, and produce at convivial joy known only to sew. I related the various sufferings of Otho, whilst his feeling cart melted into tears.

Oh Heavens! he cried, rising from his seat, are I tasted ease and festivity, whilst Oppression's on edge has crushed my father's head! — Fatal Moord's envenomed sting that rankled Elpenor's eart, and ruthless was his rage, to instante the hildren against their sire.

Noble Rutha! me with scorn you must have ewed, who, blessed with power and assumence, are slood an idle gazer on his wo. But, witness is me, all ye powers above, sweet Happiness for ser sled my reach. My filial principles, basely strained, left a distressful void within my soul. If strends, upon Elpenor's side, combined with evenomed breath of Malice, to fix my stings;

T

till tired of jargon, low and virulent, I shunned with care their groveling path, as one would do a pestilential region, where harpies vile and no. kious dwell.

Had the cruel wrath of Elpenor, said I, been founded on truth, as it was false as the breath of Slander, his grafting it on your infant heart was a diabolical and siend-like practice; to plant infernal ire where facred principles of silial love and union, the support of states and families, should have sprung. But all this hate against such wort as Otho's, such excellence of heart as touches the simplicity of childhood, was such a breach again the laws of Heaven, as makes the good and just with one accord, abhor, and almost execrate he name.

Contending passions russed his soul. I shift the discourse, and the treasure of Philosophy slow from his tongue. We traced periods that are see and glowed at the bravery of heroes departs. He proposed to attend me to the house of Other and next morning we crossed the mountains with alacrity and joy. Approaching near his house a mournful silence presaged wo. I sound Alex the darling son of Otho, lay dead: the toil her dured assisting his father cut short a life of materials excellence.

y

f

b

Leaving Philocles below, I went in quest of friend, and found him alone by the taper's p

gleam, and heard him utter this foliloquy over the corpse of his much-loved son.

nned

ld do

been

ath o

t wa

nt in e and

shoul

wort

les th

again d jul

ate h

fhift flow

re fle

part

Oth

IS W

hou

Alex

l he e

At of

r's P

gles

Thou filent monitor! what an emphatic teacher art thou to Otho? Where now foars thy spirit? Freed from mortal shackles, and glowing with eternal gratitude and praise, dost thou view with surprise thy precious dust? Ah! how cold, silent for ever thy once-animated clay!

I interrupted him, and he clasped me fast. We gazed in silence, and dropt the mutual tear. I told him, Philocles waited below. He hasted to see him, and fell on his neck.

Oh! my father! faid he, forgive this feeming neglect of your wo. When adverse billows flowed over your head, my odious conduct must have sharpened the edge of your forrows.

My heart at present participates in your laudable grief, though tears cannot recall the virtuous youth; nor would he, blessed in tranquil regions, obey the selfish summons. Let harmony henceforth rule our souls, till the memory of the past be defaced, for ever plunged into Oblivion's quiet stream.

Such a pleasant union was balm to Otho's heart. They paid the last sad office to Alexis's dust; and a happy intercourse ever after took place betwirt the father and the son.

Soon

Soon after this I went to court, where the King's death filled my heart with unfeigned forrow. He went a-hunting, with his chief nobility, to the forest of Aphania; where he was suddenly thrown from his horse, and killed on the spot. His attendants were struck dumb with assonishment and grief at so unexpected a misfortune, and mourned over the Royal corpse with many tears.

Striking emblem of human infelicity; emphatic caution to the lofty foul; as the arrows of Death pay no respect, but level at once the mighty and the low.

Consternation filled all the court. A thousand reflections arose in every heart, as if the caution of the King's guards ought certainly to have warded from the kingdom so deplorable a blow. But evils fall out in the distribution of things below, which puzzle human wisdom; nor must we attempt, whilst in this world, to account for events placed by the Most High beyond our finite view.

I wept at the sad fate of a prince, in the service of whose house my prime of life had been spent. Reslection quickly whispered in mine ear, Oh! had he given relief to injured Otho, Heaven would in mercy have blessed him for the deed. But that is past. Alas! the proud monarch now is reduced to breathless clay.

0

H

fo

fa

fe

p

2

With these sad cogitations I crossed the mountains; and having once more marked the progress; of my son, I went to the castle of Philocles But, oh Hermit! how shall I recount the sad change? He lay on a sopha, pale and meagre; his manly form reduced to a skeleton; the lustre of his eyes saded, and fixed on the ground. He received me with that warm glow which marks the hospitable soul; and though grieved at the strange reverse, I partook of his politeness with appearing joy.

You must perceive, my Lord, said he, that I am but the shadow of myself. My youth decays apace, as the lightnings blast a fair tree, whose branches never more shall grow. I hasten to the gloomy dwelling of the dead, where sleeps in equal quiet the monarch and village-swain. But there fraud and villany cannot penetrate; nor deceit assume the form of love; and, like the adder's envenomed bite, leave a mortal sting.

d

d

at

h

Love my memory, said he, my Lord, seizing my hand with emotion; and when I am low in the dust, mention me with friendship. For though I sall the victim of concerted guile, and have become the dupe of artisice, Heaven will punish with remorse the authors of my wo, and make the stings of conscience gnaw their souls.

The wicked are permitted to fcourge us below.

Though less culpable than unfortunate, I have failed

failed in filial duty; have therefore plunged into guileful fnares.

ch

vie

fer

cup

ed :

a fe

to ear

emi

con

of a

I

in e

deni

this-

the

that

powe

heari

bowe

O Elpenor! great was thy transgression, and direful was its effects on Otho's race. The saming torch of Dissension kindled a rage which has blasted their same and renown; but long ere now hast thou answered before that dread tribunal where I must likewise quickly appear. But Heaven I hope before that period moistened thine eyes with tears of Penitence, and snatched thee with the arm of Mercy.

Oh! how I blame his artful widow, who, by specious pretensions of friendship, seduced me into a sad breach of natural affection! Inheriting her husband's inhuman rage against the noble author of my birth; under that losty pretence, her aim was to scatter destruction over his race.

Alas! fhe was herself unfruitful as the barren top of a rugged hill, and never knew the yearnings of a parent's heart. But had she consulted the laws of God, she never could have urged the son to rebel against his sire. But when my immature end reaches her ear, may self-accusation produce sincere contrition, and Heaven sweep her satal errors away.

I burst into tears at his dismal discourse; though I tried to console and soothe him into an oblivion of these evils, which had not been the effect of his choice. to

nd la-

as

WO

nal ea-

yes.

ith

by

nto

her

hor

ren

lted

the

ma-

-010

fa-

ugh

n of

his pice.

choice. His character rose upon me at each interview; and I lest him with forrowful presages of the worst.

Worthy, though ill-fated youth! how has infernal Discord eclipsed his merit, and dashed the cup of joy from his touch?

Upon visiting Otho, I found Death had snatched another son from his arms, whose form brought a seraph to view, and whose tuneful soul was sit to join some select choir in heaven; for Genius early came, æthereal guest! and marked him for eminence below. But, ah! how vain is human confidence? presumptuous is the man who boasts of aught the awful tyrant Death can ever claim.

I affifted my friend in laying the facred remains in earth; nor could refift this burfting exclamation:

O Death! that to the aged and infirm so long denies thy salutary blow, how couldst thou nip this beauteous rose of May! how shut up within the grave's damp vault such elegance of form, that lovely lay, and smiled in defiance of thy power!

I was visited by Lord Arco and Gelin; who hearing of Otho's disasters, delayed going to the bower till Time had smoothed the edge of his wo.

U

But

But evils come not fingle. I heard this morning, that a high fever had carried Philocles to the grave, and that Otho was tearing his aged locks.

### HERMIT.

A thick mysterious veil conceals from mortal ken the wondrous counsels of the Lord of Heaven; nor, while this mortal vesture dims our view, can we discern that fair harmonious chain that links events, and regulates with such amazing skill the varied plans of Providence below.

But let us, Rutha, by to-morrow's dawn, fly and confole fuch complicated forrow; there, in the unifon of facred friendship, raise our sad notes in concert to his wo.

CHAP

mo

gu

gio

ry per

216

tha

in im eye

Ti ed inv

Af

# C H A P. IX.

ing,

cks.

orta

aven:

can

links

l the

a, fly

re, in

notes

AP

Descend, Melpomene, thou plaintive Muse! come in a robe of sable hue, with cypress mournful night-shade; accord in sadly-swelling notes to Otho's wo, till that dumb goading anguish of his soul dissolve in tears, and calm Religion, in an angel's form, smile through the dreaty gloom, and soothe his heart-felt passions into peace.

Sad he fits on the cold heath; his aged locks are the sport of the breeze. The Hermit and Rutha approached slow, accompanied with a youth in a warrior's garb; and sacred Sympathy's divine impulse suffused with pearly drops each glistening eye.

# HERMIT.

Why shivers Otho beneath the shadeless oak? The ground is strewed with leaves that once looked fair to the eye. The starting tears betray your inward wo; whilst, careless of the bitter storm, your age is exposed to its blast.

#### Отно.

Sad, O Hermit! is the foul of your friend.
Affliction's sharpest blast has blown my peace away.

Thole

100

th

ph

to

dr

til

TIC

ta

the

ati

w

ac

ha

10

A

du

CO Yo

De

Those sons whose blooming youth rejoiced mine age, are filent in the tomb. No more shall I view them stately on the hills, whilst the deer dreaded their fleet hounds.

Alonzo yet remains in distant lands; but far from heeding the anguish of his fire. When shall the found of his feet rejoice mine ear, whilst bright in the blossoms of his fame he enters my deserted halls.

# HERMIT.

Thy cup, most noble Otho, has flowed in mingled streams. The fair beams of joy have gilded your brow; whilst Sorrow, like a stormy blast, veiled at once all happiness from your view. Yet Heaven, indulgent to man's state below, sent Hope to banish sad Despair. And should Adversity still make you bleed, let Hope dart forward to those peaceful climes where stable happiness repays our pain, and turns those transient evils we lament to salutary steps to speed our slight.

Here is a youth we found in the vale. He brings you tidings of your absent son.

# Отно.

Come, bleffed youth! fweet harbinger of my fon: your lips thall blefs mine ear with his fame, till the flying hours bring his form to my view.

—But, ha! what mean those tears? why trembles thus your frame? If thou sayest my son is

ine

ew

far

nall

ght

ninded

laft,

Yet

lope

Rill

hofe

our

at to

He

my

ame,

trem-

on is

no more, thou art the messenger of death to O-

Pierced with the burden of his difmal tale, Alphonfo stood aghast. His swoln heart dissolved inw tears; whilst sad Uncertainty, with horrid dread, tore with a surious pang the heart of Otho, till thus the youth confirmed the sad presage.

Exert your fortitude, most noble Otho; your heart inured to feel repeated wo, must rise superior now to common grief, or sink at Fate's inevitable blow.

I come, the messenger of Dear Alonzo, to soothe the bitterness my news imparts; to tell how Fame attended all his steps. That charm was his, which, like a glory round his head, made every action gain him high renown. Though Death has snatched him from mortal view, his great, his noble deeds will never die.

Alas! cried Otho with a loud groan, and is Alonzo dead? Are all my air-built notions low in dust? Voracious Death! how couldst thou mar so fair a field of joy? How, in a foreign clime, wouldst thou attack, and make fair Fame, and Youth, and Bloom your prey?

Otho's grief approached the bower. Sabina's ear caught the fad tale; and, heedless of her veacrable guests, rent the yielding air with her wo.

Oh

Oh! Alonzo! she cried, has Death for ever fnatched thee from my view? — Nipt in thy spring of life, and from thy opening honours cruelly torn! When Expectation raised hope to view thy native land, and kindred dear, unfeeling Death mocked those ecstatic joys, blasted thy form, and laid thee in the tomb.

bi

0

of

61

to

lei

fet

la

pa

lor

Al

701

for

mil

I

Re:

ear gra

Sha

nov

B

Alas! no friend was nigh to chear thy parting foul with views of heaven; to close thine eyes, bewail thy youth, and shed a mournful tribute o'er thy tomb. Oh Alonzo! Oh! my much-loved fon!

## RINALDO.

Thou sad complainer! chase such thoughts away, nor mingle them with juster cause of wo: for who could know Alonzo's matchless worth, and cease to mourn that destiny severe which laid him low? With martial honours, all the plaintive pomp of warlike dignity, he was interred. A facred spot, by trees incircled round, appeared to view, where his remains by strangers were inurned. Blessed spot! may rose and myrtle round it spring, and one unsading blossom ever bloom. Oh! may his sacred ashes rest secure; sleep undisturbed till the last trumpet blow.

In Friendship's noble bonds our hearts were knit.
When dying, with his hand he grasped mine.
Oh! stop, my friend, he cried, those falling tears;
they touch my heart, which Death must quickly break.

r

y

W

d

ng

e-

er

ed

ay,

ho

afe

w?
of

ere

ffed

and

the

nit.

ine.

ars;

eak.

break. When you revisit your native land; let Otho know of my death; but soften the recital of the sad tale, lest his aged heart burst at the blow.

But another task claims your acceptance. Go to the daughter of Rutha, to Alzira, that peer-less maid; give her this picture of your friend, set with the pearls of the east; say, that Alonzo's last thoughts were fixed on her; and if souls departed retain an idea of what passed below, Alonzo's spirit will guard from harm her spotless mind.

Daughter of Rutha! thou hast cause to sigh. Alas! who would not mourn that knew the youth? who would not weep till tears refused to slow?

Seven days they fat by Otho, who lay on the ground, in dumb forrow; on the eighth the Hermit thus addressed him:

Enough to Nature, Otho, hast thou paid. Let Reason and Religion now bear sway. Deaf is the ear of the dead; nor can your sighs penetrate the grave. Resume your fortitude, and be a man. Shall the patience that resisted human violence, now prove rebellious to the Lord of heaven?

Отно.

Bleffed be thy voice, O worthy Hermit! oft

gaz

iya

fcio

ver

100

bon

life,

POW

hip

gav

add

F

Ifh

his p

to th

mal

I

of th

burf

H

and

has it chased despair from my soul. I will resume myself, though I must disclaim the Stoic's pride; nor aim at cold Philosophy's stern power, whose highest glory is, to mould man's heart till it become unseeling as a stone. Though Reason and Religion acquiesce, and whisper those I mourn are safe beyond the toil, the vanity, of human life; still seeble Nature claims a right to sigh.

A dream from Heaven had calmed Sabina's mind. She joined his two friends, and mildly urged him to rife. He fuffered the bath to be prepared, and again gave the feast of joy.

Rutha beheld Lord Arco at a distance; Gelin and Zila, with the infant-train, approached the bower. He received them with the warmth of affection; presented them to his friends, on whose hearts their worth had long ere that time fixed a lasting empire.

The glow of rapture which beamed on each eye, rendered their reception a voluptuous scene. Lord Arco acknowledged his gratitude to Otho in the warmest style. Gelin and Zila eyed him as a superior being, to whom the warmest praise was due. — As a father who long had mourned his childrens absence, whom necessity had driven to distant climes, sees them restored to his view, and gives his aged heart a loose to joy, such emotions sprung in the Hermit's soul. He

gazed with joy on fo lovely a groupe, and felt a

me'

le ;

be-

and

urn

nan.

a's

ur-

elin

the

of hose

da:

ach

ene.

o in

was

rned

dri-

his joy,

He

azed

Zila, fair Zila, like Beauty's Queen, unconfious of her charms, approaching Otho with reverential awe, yet softened by the mildness of his look, her simile made them guess the feraph's rapture. She forced him to praise the heavenly powers, who with such glory blessed his chequered life, as once to have had the great, the godlike power of blessing excellence and worth like hers.

Thus happy were the noble guests. Friendhip, Admiration, and Love, erected a stable empire in every heart. Otho forgot his wo, and gave up his heart to joy; when thus the Hermit addressed Lord Arco.

Forgive, my Noble Lord, my bold request, if Ishould wish to hear the birth of Gelin. First when his plaintive tale approached mine ear, my heart infensibly absolved his crime: his virtue, carried to the extremest point, plunged him into the dismal line of Vice.

# Lord ARCO.

Illustrious Hermit! what canst thou, or any of these venerable friends, demand, that would not burst from my indebted lips to give you joy?

Hear then a tale as yet hid from the youth, and which I now disclose to sacred Friendship.

X. When:

tha

to 1

fear

OV

but

cou

I

on :

evil

nel

1

fare

onc

his

him

and

fies

tha

left

feat

ten

. 1

leav

fen

Ge

When Hymen's blissful bond conveyed the dear Virgina to my arms, happiness and joy for fook their Halcyon groves, and centered in my breast: but Lucina frowned on our union, jealous of such felicity. Years rolled away, and no pledge to crown our bliss. My fondness was unabated; but Virgina grew pensive, shunned society, and sought the lonely wild, whilst her weeping eye announced her inward wo. Alarmed at so sad a change, to divert her chagrin I carried her to a seat I possess on the borders of the Cyonian sea.

One day, whilst airing on the sands, a storm forced us to take shelter in an adjoining wood whose thick soliage screened us from elementa wrath. A gang of gypsies were seated near, indulging themselves in all the luxury of life. The roar of unmixed mirth resounded through the wood; when, in midst of their festivity, the officers of the law put a stop to the mirthful scene Some were taken by surprise; others sted away and sound security in their swiftness from the sangs of Justice.

When the noise subsided, I advanced to behold the scene; when a smiling infant moved toward me with a tearful eye, like the rays of the sun is a storm, and might have softened adamant.— slew to its relief; when holding out its lovel hand, and grasping my singer, that I yet feel the divine pulsation, which scized my heart with more than

the

for-

my

jea-

d no

fo-

her

arm.

rin I

ftorm

wood

enta

r, in The

the of

cene

away

n th

ehole

ward

fun i

1t. -

lovel

eel th

mon

tha

than parental fondness, I pressed the sweet child to my breast, whilst his tender heart, alarmed by sear, eased itself by sobbing aloud. I soothed the lovely babe, demanding who were his parents; but looking with his eloquent eyes in my face, could repeat nothing but Gelin, Gelin.

It was thus, O Gelin! Heaven first threw you mmy care:—and since, the powers above can evince, I have treated you with a parent's fondness.

No clown felling timber to purchase his daily sare, finding by chance a pearl that sets him at once above necessity, could hug it more close to his breast than I did this lovely babe. I carried him to Virgina; who caught him in her arms; and the sweet prattler hid his head in her bosom.

This child, faid I, has been stole by those gypses; let us try to restore him to his parents; if
that fail, we will adopt him for our own. This
sest thought made a placid smile spread over her
seatures: she bedewed his infant-sace with her
tender tears.

We put him in the carriage, and drove home, leaving a servant to observe if any came to search after him, with orders to bring them to my presence. Some hours after a woman arrived, who filled the air with her cries; wildly demanding Gelin from every bush and tree. He brought her

X 2

mai

gyF pla

WO

me

me.

mo

app

to :

to I

ado

in I

arn

hin

fwi

hui

WO

hin

of o

fan

rat

par

of

to my presence by delusive hopes of finding the

I asked if the infant she searched after was her own? To which she answered, Yes; but truth did not correspond with her tale. I clothed my visage with terror, and sternly adjured her to reveal the mystery, as she valued life. Her eyes avoided the gaze of inspection, and let them fall to the ground.

How, wretch! faid I, raising my tone, couldst thou tear so sweet a lamb from his native sold, and leave it to devouring wolves a prey? Art thou not asraid of Heaven's anger falling on thy guilty head? — She thought he had been dead, and burst into tears. O angelic Innocence! she cried, art thou then dead! thou whom I loved with a mother's fondness! She roared like a tiger deprived of her young; and gave me at last the truth in these words.

Must a wretch like me detain your noble ear, and past errors be punished with appearing guilt? Truth will make me less vile.

Though now in the gypfy line, my infant days were nursed with affection; till Love led my steps astray, and Fancy perverted reason and advice. I married a youth whom my heart approved; for which my friends saw me no more. By a train of youthful sollies our money sted away. After many

he

her

uth

my

re-

yes

fall

ldft

old,

Art

thy

ead,

fhe

oved

iger

the

ear,

uilt }

days

lvice.

; for

train

After

many

many unfuccessful schemes, my husband joined the gypsy gang; and though my soul abhorred their plan of life, I loved him too well to stay behind.

Two months fince, passing by this place, a thick wood sheltered us by day, whilst plunder employed us by night. One day, passing by a fisherman's mean hut, I spied a sweet boy, who ran toward me. My heart beat with rapture; and fome demon whispered me to carry him off: no person appeared to retard my flight. I received a loud applause from the gang, who hoped to share with me fo rich a prize. At first I meant to fell him to advantage. But at last my heart was so glued to the babe, that I refifted all offers, refolving to adopt him for my own. When revelling to-day in the woods, my husband had the child in his arms, we fled at the approach of Justice, I faw him fly away with the boy; and trufting to the fwiftness of my feet, got away. On finding my husband without the infant, I eagerly demanded where he was. He faid, he had dropt him in the wood, left he had been caught. I then curfed him in the bitterness of my heart; and, heedless of danger, I flew back, and fearched all the woods in vain.

Alas! fome wild beast has torn my lovely infant! At this she burst into all the sury of desperate wo. The child by accident came into the parlour; and instantly she passed from the extreme of grief to the wild extravagance of joy. Such a whirl

whirl of warring passions hurt her senses; she fainted away. Gelin knew her at once; and running forward, with a look of pity implored my aid. She recovered, and prest the child to her breast.

Hapless woman! said I, renounce for ever the paths of vice, reclaim your husband, and I will give you the comforts of life: ill suited to your native taste are such ignoble ways. But go with my fervant, inquire out the parents of this child; let your own feelings teach you their wo.

They went, but fruitless was their search: the fisherman disappeared at that instant, and could not be found. When her husband appeared, a look of modesty was painted on his brow: I found him more unfortunate than wicked, and made him ruler over my ground; and have alternately rejoiced at their progress in virtue, and shunning with care each inlet to vice. This was some years before the birth of Zila; and as we resolved to adopt him for our own, I appointed each servant I had with me a residence on the spot, that the secret of his birth might never be known.

The gypfy gave me a picture which hung at the child's breast, hoping it would one day explain the mystery of his birth. He then pulled out a little case, and displayed it to his guests:—it was the portrait of a beautiful woman, richly set with the pearls of the East.

The

H

m

de

U

th

of

cl

m

fez

fca

m

Ge

un

my

it

pre

to:

fup

dra

lon

16

1-

Y

er

he

rill

nur

ith

d:

the

uld

, a

ade tely

ing

ears l to

vant

g at

ex-

ulled s:-

The

The Hermit viewed it with an attentive gaze. He rose with emotion; his eyes sparkling uncommon fire, — exclaimed aloud, Mysterious Providence! with what allusion dost thou mock mine age? or do I view the image of Usebia? Dear Usebia, whither again wouldst thou turn my thoughts? He straightway uncovered the neck of Gelin; and, finding the well-known mark, clasped him in his arms, crying, O Alranchid! my son! my son!

Had a losty mountain flown at once to the sea, and lest in its place a barren vale, it could scarce have produced more surprise: — A silence, more emphatic than any language, ensued, till Gelin thus began.

Gracious powers! and have I found a father, under this facred venerable form! Explain this mystery, most renowned of men; for yet methinks it is some wonderous dream.

Zila kneeled at his feet, bedewing them with a precious stream; and every cheek was wet with tears of joy. Lord Arco, Rutha, Otho, wished to speak; but such an unexpected turn of chance suppressed each avenue, and made them dumb, till, after long revolving, Otho spoke.

What complicated wonders now emerge, and draw the curtain, most renowned of men, that long concealed thy interesting tale! No idle ear

can

can here devour your words; speak then, exalted mortal! draw the veil; disclose those truths we long have wished to know.

tho

dre

hu

me

at t

his

to and

had

wife

ton

win

thin

lime

deas

0

pute

an :

who She

met

On 1

and

## HERMIT.

Alas! how shall I recal past scenes, or draw from oblivion the ghosts of former joys, since deep in the silent tomb lie the hopes of my youth? But as slowers spring up in a barren wild,—so unexpected pleasures russe my frame, and excite strange emotions in a soul long since dedicated to the God of Peace.

Though long immured in a wild, and funk in a Hermit's fober garb, in me you behold a prince, fon of Alranchid, King of Zathia, heir of the crown, and loved by the people: no language but Adulation ever reached mine ear.

The King gave me birth, with a right to rule; but he gave a nobler blessing in appointing me a tutor of Learning and Virtue, whose soul glowed with rapture at sublime themes, and insused in my young mind a thirst after the facred sount: Sobriety and Virtue were my first choice, and stopped mine ear to Pleasure's syren voice.

He attended me to different courts. His penetration inspired me with proper views. I every where bewailed the calamity of kings, as truth undefiled seldom reaches a royal ear; and resolved, if ever I came to the throne, to make both compatible, d

SW

aw

ep

h?

ite

to

n a

ice,

the

age

ile;

e a

wed d in

int:

and

ene-

very

ruth.

both

compatible, and chase Corruption away. But those aereal notions are fled, like the vapours of a dream. Fate absorbed my growing honours, and humbled me in the dust.

Returning to court, my fame spread through the land. The learned flocked in crouds to visit me, and blessed the heir of the throne.

Simplicius, an excellent philosopher, made a noise athat period for his rare endowments, but chiefly for his simplicity and austerity of life. I urged Albosad to accompany me to his retreat. He complied; and we found in his excellent soul more than Fancy had formed, and greedily drank the treasures of wisdom that slowed in sweet periods from his tongue. His bower was fixed on the banks of a winding stream, with thick groves, and every thing that can inspire rural tranquillity. With this exalted mortal we spent many hours: sub-lime intelligence possessed his soul, whose lofty ideas made us glow with transports all divine.

One day, leaving Albofad and him in keen difpute, I stole into the garden to enjoy the air. In an arbour, fronting a cascade, I spied a maid, whose noble form surpassed all I had ever beheld. She resembled those divine nymphs whom Mahomet sets apart to solace the blessed in paradise. On viewing me, she sled with amazing swiftness, and lest me motionless with wonder.

Y

cont

alon

like

paffi

an o

ake

rem:

D

Albo

i fev

reali

exce that

hand

for f

U

then

fatal

Al

hand

your

and with

his te

excite

vou 1

death

at ni

I mentioned the vision to Simplicius; who turned the discourse another way, and artfully shunned the theme. I likewise concealed my distress from Albosad, from a knowledge of his scruples but we found Simplicius had a daughter of peerless beauty, whose mind he had enriched with every treasure that adorns humanity.

We urged greatly to behold his Phœnix; that was the name she went by. But we found it distinct to make him comply. Beware, O Prince he said with a sigh. This lamb is all my store. Practise not on her tender heart, as you would wish to prosper on the throne.

She appeared. Divine Usebia burst on my ravished view, as the sun emerges from black clouds, and throws a lustre on the world. The graces of her mind were quite complete. She touched the lyre, and accompanied it with her heavenly voice, which quickly fixed my doom. How did I cherish the first approach of love, and give myself up to the pleasing violence? Albosad trembled when he found my passion serious, and strove assiduously to divert its course. But my heart was for ever sized beyond the power of time to cure.

The stern Simplicius refused his daughter to my arms, and had her secluded from my view. He kneeled at my feet, and with a flood of tears cried. Dear Prince, pull not ruin on my white locks, nor let my child difgrace the throne. You are contracted

urn

nun

treis

les

eer

th e

tha dif-

nce !

tore

ould

y ra-

ouds

es of

oice

erish

p to en he

Ilv to

fix-

o my

He

ried

ocks.

are

aced

contracted to the Princess Senobia; that marriage alone can secure the state. Princes must not wed like common men, nor indulge their wayward passions. My dear Prince, he exclaimed! pity an old man, who could lay down life for your sike, but cannot renounce my same. I wept, rand, supplicated. He melted at my tears; but remained inexorable.

Distracted at his refusal, I stew home; nor durst albosad offer cold reasons to my sury. I sell into a sever, and seigned myself worse than I was in reality; and plunged the King and nobles in an excess of wo. Albosad alone knew the truth; but that he never would reveal. Simplicius wrung his hands, crying, O sacred Virtue! dear must I pay for sollowing thy divine rule.

Usebia, on whose heart a mutual passion was then grafted, hearing my danger, betrayed the stal secret.

Albosad, said I, my dear Albosad! pressing his hand to my lips, refuse not this last request to your Prince. I am dying; but convey Simplicius and Usebia to my apartment, and I will bless you with my last breath — He bathed my hand with his tears, and sobbed so bitterly, I repented having excited such lively grief. My dear Prince, he said, you shall be obeyed; the certain approach of your death makes every obstacle sly.—He brought them at night to my apartment; and being ordered since

whi

the

I

WOU

alis

hon

my

don

febi

. A

thy

hig

fee

dre

cou

lene

(

con

fper

clo

be

lov

hea

in

lence by the physicians, a private interview was not difficult. Oh! how my heart fluttered at the lovely form, and almost betrayed itself by transports!

I caught Simplicius by the hand; and he bathed mine with his tears. Dear Prince, faid he! wou'd Heaven had placed you a shepherd on youder hill! how would my heart have exulted at this union? But the King;—ah! Prince; the King.

He thought me dying; and, at my warm request joined with Albosad's, he left Usebia to watch by me. When we were alone, I discovered the deceit love had made me practise; and begged she would favour my design as she valued my life.

Love is an eloquent pleader. Though at first averse to comply, she at last consented with so modest a grace, that joy filled my breast, and pale Disease sled away.

Having concerted our plan, foon after my recovery she met me in a vale. I drove her in my chariot to a good old priest, whom I had previously gained to my views, who sealed the indissoluble vow, and united me to all I loved on earth. I carried her to a sweet retreat, and tasted the most sublime pleasures mortals can enjoy below. By degrees she unveiled the treasures of her soul; which

235

at by

02-

ie!

on-

at

the

re-

to

red

eg-

my

first

mopale

ecocha-

oufly

uble

. I

molt

By

foul;

which I found, when put in balance, outweighed the grandeur of a crown.

I wrote to Albosad; who instantly flew to my hower. I clasped him to my heart, begging he would forgive my first deceit. Oh! taid he with asigh, may you ever find in love a solace for the honours you have lost: for, ah! it is most certain, my dear Prince, that with his Majesty you are undene. It was a more difficult task to appease the stern pride of Simplicius, nor would he see U-sebia for a season.

Alas! my Prince, faid he, thou hast undone thyself, and ruined the state: for in spite of the high transports which now dim your sight, I forsee the death of Fame. — Hold, said I, thou cold Philosopher; impair not my felicity by idle dreams; Usebia will one day become the brightest jewel of my crown: her virtue will refine the court, and make my Royal Father own her excellence.

Good my Lord, he calmly replied, you must conceal your union for a while; Prudence whiles that severe deceit.—And shall Suspicion cloud her spotless fame? shall my Usebia live to be suspected? Ah! Prince, how dear has your love and honour cost my child.—His swelling heart suppressed further speech; and he lest us in seeming dismay.

Proud Philosophy! faid I, how shall I conquer this unfeeling virtue, and make him conceive the vastness of our bliss.

nei

der

it 1

fal

fior

Ia

kin

and

Th

the

fatl

TOU

affe

teri

fo g

1

am

1 1

but

clai

Soon after this, Usebia made me the happy father of a smiling boy. I called him Alranchid, after the King, and thought he would one day rule the state. Next year she blessed me with a daughter; and my heart could scarce rein in my joy. Even the stern Simplicius wore the face of content. And next year Alransacher came, and I fancied myself at the top of selicity. So much was I glued to the dear pledges, that, when forced to be at court, I trembled, lest such excess of bliss should soon expire; and could not be absent from where my treasure lay.

My story with Usebia never reached the King's ear, so much was I beloved. The courtiers connived at my seclusion, which they attributed to a wrong cause. But he seared Philosophy would harden my heart, and sent an embassy for the Princess Senobia to come to court.—Oh! how my heart fainted at her presence, as decency obliged me to pay her outward respect. She was of a stately presence, and majestic mien: but mine eyes had seen Usebia, which made my heart insensible to every other form.

Unluckily she was pleased with my appearance; but my coldness alarmed her pride. Her eyes were quicker than the King's; and complained r

le

7

d,

a

ly.

of

nd

ch

r-

fs

b.

2'5

na

ld

he

h!

cy

ut

art

e;

yes

ned of of my neglect, which almost drove him to madness.

He assembled the wisest of his senators, and ordered me to appear. The treaty was read, where it was made an article of peace betwixt the two states, to unite them together by our marriage.

Struck dumb with a mixture of warring paffons, I could not reply for a long while. At last larose, and expaniated on the cruelty of enslaving kings in a point so nice: That the soul was free; and no power on earth could dictate to taste.—
The King started up in a rage, crying, Is this the result of your fine studies, to rebel against your stater and your king, to ruin the state, and bring on fire and sword? Prepare to obey my will, or you shall repent in a dungeon. And he left the assembly with a frown.

The courtiers begged of me to comply, as refiftance could never avail. I retired without uttering a word, glorying in having given Usebia to great a proof of my affection.

When I entered the palace, the King fent me a message, to expect him in my apartment.—

l had not then an angry king to combat with, but a tender father, who kneeled at my feet, supplicating me to pity his old age, and not plunge the kingdom in ruin.—O Royal Father! I exclaimed, overwhelm not your son with mortal shame.

addre

lows.

Ic

King

the c

pride

It

with

your Lady

like t

the m

form fied!

for th

erult

ged; on Fa

mysel

Bu

villag

with :

toad

Princ

you w

Jou a

Le

chame. Arise, most sacred Majesty! arise; lest your miserable son expire at the impossibility of giving you content.

And art thou then deaf to the calls of Nature? faid he, rifing in a rage. Die, wretch! and he drew a fword. I made bare the point of my breast, crying, Strike, thou author of my life. Here pierce this stubborn heart, whose feelings alone make me resist your will. Take away my life; but leave me truth and innocence.

He held up the sharp point; but Nature dropped it on the ground, and he rushed from me in violent agitations.

I was immediately arrested in the King's name, and kept prisoner in my apartment, which I heard was to continue till I complied with his will.

The news foon spread abroad, and reached Ufebia's ear; who would have risked all to have flown to my relief. But Simplicius told her it would hasten my ruin.

One evening a meffage from Senobia let me know the was to visit my retreat.— She came; and reflecting on the part I was to act, covered me with blushes She dismissed her train; and we gazed at each other in silence. Generous friends, think of my dilemma: so circumstanced, how could I address

ft of

e?

my

fe.

my

op-

e in

me,

eard

U-

have er it

cnow

re-

with

azed

think

uld I Idress address the Princess? - At last the spoke as follows.

I come, O Prince! to give you liberty. The King has granted that favour to my tears. Though the cause of your confinement might alarm my pride, time I presume will blot it away.

I threw myself at her seet, and bathed them with my tears. Adorable Princess! said I, on your justice I throw my life. Pity me, Gracious Lady; for I am already married.—These words, ske the lightning's stash, changed her mien, as the mild beams of the sun suddenly sunk in a storm. She rose, with sury in her eyes.—Maried! she exclaimed. Heard I aright? Was it for this I was brought to court, that you might sult in my disgrace? Traitor, I will be revenged; and she slew away in a rage.—My heart sled, m fancy's powerful wing, to Usebia, and solaced myself in her mildness.

But fleep departed from mine eyes, whilst the fillage-swain was lulled to repose. Next morning the keeper, with his face bathed in tears, told me with a trembling voice, I behoved to follow him to a dungeon. Such is the will of the King. O Prince! impute it not to me. You are free, if you wish liberty. Should my life answer for it, you are free.

Lead, faid I, thou generous mortal! lead to

tholi

King

1011

1

riche

On v

with

FORC

Helic

0

nyfe

mon

the p

anot

lome

child

00 e

I

comp

thron reject

my r

I

burie

to de

the dungeon: in all I can I will obey the King I entered into a difmal vault, where I was chain ed like a felon. Albofad entered one night, rushed to his arms in spite of my chains; and he lift up his voice, and wept. He told me, the Princess had informed the King of my marriage; was their intention to keep it a fecret; to dissolve my claim to Usebia, and unite me to Senobia Vain chimeras! Nature might go to wreck; but Usebia was fixed in my heart; nor could violence alter a foul like mine.

A month rolled away in this state, which seem ed to me a thousand ages. One evening Simple cius and Albosad came to the dungeon. I received them with transport, and eagerly asked to Usebia.

The former shed a flood of tears, which gave fad alarm to my soul. Alas! Prince, said he, U sebia is no more. Heaven has broke your soft en chantment, and called her to the skies. He the told me of my daughter's death, who was born at ter her brothers.

Amana, like a flower blasted, sickened and died which, with her sorrow for your difgrace, preye on her spirits, and hastened her doom.

Usebia dead! I exclaimed, and fainted away. On recovering, I was quite frantic. — Lead me, eried, to the gloomy vale; unite me in death tho

hose I love, which will give charms to the terrific ling! And thou, cruel philosopher! how durst nu lay my Usebia in the dust?

Ithen gave the keeper a treasure, which eniched him at once; and we all left the dungeon. on visiting the tomb of Usebia, I filled the air ith heart-felt anguish, on which I read these words.

Here lie the ashes of Usebia, whose spotless afktion for Alransacher laid her in an early tomb.

0 how those characters tore my foul. I threw nyielf on the earth, where I lamented a whole month in all the luxury of wo, quite regardless of heprecepts of the fage. Albofad fat with me in lumb forrow, till Simplicius reminded me I had mother pledge to lofe. Alranched having died ome time before this period, they brought the dild to my view, which convinced me fomething mearth still demanded my care.

I perceived Simplicius's aim was to make me comply with the King's will, who iffued orders through the kingdom to have me taken. My foul njected the mean sentiment, though I dissembled My rage.

I went to my house, where the ghosts of my buried felicity glared in my view, and drove me wdespair. The picture of Usebia hung round

Z 2

me,

h rin ; i

ing

ain

Toly obia

bu

lend

eem

mpl

rece d for

ave

e, U oft en the

orn a

died prey

awa ath tho the neck of my fon. I used to gaze on both, til my cries frightened the infant.

One day Albofad, with his nurse, carried him on the water for amusement; so childish was I become, I waited on the shore to behold their course How shall I recollect the sad scene? A violent storm, at one sweep, buried all my treasure in the deep. I raved; execrated the powers above and but for them that stood on the beach, I had plunged in, and sought my child in the waves.

A form appeared, floating on the furface of the deep. A longboat was fent to its relief, and caught up Albofad, ready to fink in death. He was carried to my house, where every human aid was tried to affish him. But a fever ensued, which made his life doubtful for a season.

Simplicius attended with zeal and affection, went to the chamber of Albofad, grafped hi hand, but could only weep. When he was quit out of danger, I left him, and threw myself of the ground, invoking Death to finish my wo, and convey my soul to those I loved.

But Heaven, whose wisdom exceeds mortal ker came to my aid, and in a vision taught my stub born heart obedience and duty. T

bea

bei

100

du Hi

m

fro

fp

be

ra

ta

de

no

g

d

I

ri A

d

til

hin

I be

olen

n the

ove ha

S.

of th

and

H

n ai

which

n.

d h

quit

, an

al ken v stub

TH

# The Wisdom of PROVIDENCE vindicated: A Vision.

METHOUGHT a being of more than mortal beauty, with fair locks and splendid wings, stood before me; and, touching me with a wondrous rod, said, Arise, and follow me, thou child of dust; come, and behold the justice of the Most High, and cease your idle murmurs.

I mounted with him through the air, till I felt myself on the top of an exceeding high mountain, from whose losty summit I beheld the earth as a speck below; the stars of heaven seemed to roll beneath my seet, and looked like so many worlds on fire. A scene altogether glorious burst on my ravished view; whilst the verdure of the mountain on which I trod excited emotions not to be described, a choir of melodious birds warbled out notes ravishing beyond mortal conception.

At a distance I beheld a spacious building, whose gates were of fine gold, reslecting back the rays of light that beamed on it with unsufferable splendour. They slew open at our approach. — But I can give no description of the court, nor the glorious figures that were placed round as guards. An awful silence, and conscious unworthiness, damped every heart, whilst the ravishing sound proceeding

ea

A

in

kı

of

el th

di

fr G

n

W

is fi

b

V tl

th

F

f

g

proceeding from the inner court, declared the vallness of their selicity, and the blissfulness of its
guests. Oh! happy end said I, of a short-lived
probation! What are the toils, the perils, of
mortals, compared with such rewards? Here will
I rest for ever, happy in the privilege of such bliss.
With this view I retired to the inner court, at
whose entry a venerable sigure, with looks of complacent gravity, stood centinel. I beheld many
rejected who offered a list of their deeds; but
they sled from the touchstone of Truth, as vapours before the wind.

Alas! faid I to my guide, trembling, and in terror, how shall I persuade the angel to admit me to yonder regions? for never again shall I reside in our fleeting world, or remain from whence my joys have taken slight.

Vain mortal! faid my guide, you must taste death ere you can enter those sublime abodes, nor are you yet worthy of such felicity,—when the transient evils of a sleeting life have force to make you renounce your duties.

Darest thou question power Almighty? or say to heaven and earth's Eternal King, Oh! wherefore in thine anger dost thou this? Hast thou explored the counsels of the Most High? or knowest thou his reason for acting to the children of men? When other methods fail, he sends affliction to refine and rouse their hearts; to raise them from earth's

earth's fluctuating scenes, and fix them on the stable joys of Heaven.

A-

its

of

Illiv

ifs.

at

m-

ny

out

12-

in

nit

re-

nce

afte

nor

the

ake

fay

re-

ex.

west

to

th's

Behold that glorious arch that rolls with fuch inconceivable splendour, inhabited, for aught you know, with beings superior to man, and capable of praising God in more exalted strains. - Knowelthou their order in the universe? and for what end their light touches the earth below? Till thou canst account for those transactions, cease to repine at infinite direction, or call in question his divine decrees; -but try to reap fuch falutary fruits as refignation confers on the humble foul. Go kiss the rod, nor longer repine at the determination of God. Is he not diffused in all his works? In every herb and tree the facred truth is evident. The time is approaching when thou shalt be wife as the angels above. Thy business below is to obey and be virtuous: for the knowledge that purifies the heart descends from the everlasting fountain of truth and rectitude; and to that quarter do thou apply for aid to guide thee through the difficult journey of human life, -till Death draw afide the curtain of mortality, and Faith be lost in blissful vision.

I felt unspeakable emotions as he spoke; and, springing up, was ready to confess his internal aid, when the scene vanished, and lest me on the ground.

I viewed my dream as a favourable hint from

EW

rue

foot

fal 1

pref

the

the

oft t

moi

beyo

his !

I

mit.

fed !

fron

gal

Lord

appo

med and

0

thole

last 1

pany

the (

my guardian spirit, to render me solicitous to gain the savour of my Almighty Maker, whose frown comprehends all misery, and in whose smile is endless joy.

Divine wisdom swept away the mist from the eye of my mind. I viewed the evils that oppress the just, as disguised blessings sent by Heaven to expunge the secret faults of those that seem most virtuous.

I refolved to dedicate the rest of my days to the study of Wisdom. Usebia, all my precious ones, were dead; my bonds were broke to things below; the world appeared a desert to my view. If I remained at court, I must either marry Senobia, or behold a weeping king and father at my feet. I put up a number of jewels, some cloaths, but chiefly that suit in which I was united to Usebia; and after apprising the King, Simplicius, and Albosad, that they would never see me more, I lest the kingdom, dismissing my guide at every stage to prevent discovery.

The fame of Ludovico had often reached mine ear. I resolved to shelter myself under the wings of Wisdom and Virtue. But ere I reached this kingdom, he had left the world, and Agendemon had ascended the throne; which changed my plan. I found the dwelling of an anchorite in this wilderness, and rendered it fit for myself Concealing my cloaths and books in a chest, I buried my jewels

to

(e

le

he

ess

to

oft

he

es,

ne-

w. Se-

at

me

ni-

ng,

ver

my

ngs

this

mon

my

this

eal-

my

wels

ewels in the earth. I have fince enjoyed the ruest felicity, in tracing in his works below the southeps of the Deity, and sometimes being useful to my brethren of men.—Thus, O Gelin! is sour dream accomplished, though obscured at the present time from your view.—How wonderful is the singer of Heaven! how blind, how ignorant, the sons of men!

He ceased: all his audience still fat mute; for of the events of his wondrous tale had made soft moisture swim in every eye. — Otho revered him beyond all words, and thus expressed the sulness of his soul.

Instructive is thy interesting tale, illustrious Hermit. More than monarch! ruler of thyself! Blessed be the hour my seeble arm preserved, and kept from Ruin's jaw your only hope; perhaps the legal heir of a most potent realm. Mourn not, good Lord Arco, at his flight. He came, by Heaven's appointment, here to weep, to save my life from meditated guile, almost by miracle to find his sire, and bless his evening-hours with purest joy.

# RUTHA.

O Hermit! let us join in grateful praise, that those vicissitudes that hurt your peace produced at let so useful a discovery.—But let us all accompany Lord Arco to view the chapel founded by the Queen. Her noble virtuous heart will melt in

Aa

tears,

tears, and learn instruction from your wondrous

Mean time, Alphonso, I must pave your way, and smooth the bitter news to poor Alzira.—Come at the time I fixed: I wish she knew how much she has to grieve.

CHAL

of ly-libea

fwe wit

tended filer us b

will

R night vere

thy i

# CHAP. X.

rous

way,

nuch

Ome, thou divine nymph of placid mien! come, Patience, from thy blest abode! child of Religion and Virtue come, and bring thy mild-foothing powers, and teach Alzira's heart to hear the blow. Make her hopes to heaven ascend, where grief like her's alone can find relief.

See, she walks alone! her bosom heaves with swelling gusts of wo. Hark! her voice replete with anguish, invades the silent grove.

#### ALZIRA.

Oh, Alonzo! art thou then low, thou foul of tenderness and truth? Honour and Fame attended thy steps. Alas! thy virtuous sensibility lies silen: in the tomb. O Death! why didst thou take us by halves? Strike, thou grim tyrant! strike: Alira's spirit longs to join with Alonzo's; nor will his joy be complete till she approach.

Rutha, Otho, the Hermit, and Alphonso, drewnigh; but kept silence a while out of a sacred revenue to her wo.

Daughter of Sorrow, faid the Hermit, just are thytears, and flow from so laudable a source, that not to mourn were offending virtue. But let A a 2

the precepts of age inform thy youth to guard against the sad excess: for once, like thee, O maid! I loved to madness; but Heaven snatched away the idol I adored, to six my attention on things above.

God views the foul most ready for the skies; beholds how struggling Virtue boldly toils against the allurements that oppose the fight. Lest sad Depravity the conquest mar, he sends Disease and Death to seal the triumph; takes the immortal soul to bliss above, which helps to wean remaining friends from earth, when all they loved in this vale below has taken wing. It gives a warning voice, which sounds emphatically, Prepare; for soon like me you must lie down in death!

#### ALZIRA.

Though my heart is fad, most venerable sage, I now find consolation in my wo. Last night a shining vision or dream composed my soul.

I beheld Alonzo more beautiful than when mortal. Arife, faid he, fair Alzira! take a glimple of my felicity, and cease to mourn. I flew with him through the air an unmeasurable space, and found myself in a fragrant grove, whose beauty exceeds description. Here, my Alzira, faid he, will I wait for you. Soon shall we be united to part no more.

O THO.

Y

fanc

derf for.

the

was

fati

gre

glan

: A

gen

onl

Art

mu

tho

rec

Ag

m

#### Отно.

d!

ay

2-

es:

inft

fad

and

rtal

ing

this

for

age,

it a

mor-

mpfe

with

and

he,

ed to

THO.

Your grief, fair Alzira! has disturbed your fancy whilst you slept; though dreams are wonderful, and make impressions we cannot account for.

Last evening I sat in the bower, reslecting on the varied scenes of my life; and sure methinks I was broad awake; when, clothed in his robes of state, with that majestic mien which forced awe, great Agendemon stood before my view; and glaring by me with a stately pace, he thus began.

An empty shade is all that now remains of Agendemon, once your lawful king; and in this
place I now inhabit kings have no power: Virtue
only claims superior rank; and what men toil and
struggle for below, is disregarded by the King of
heaven, although their end be just. What then
must wait the wretch, who, by corruption, guile,
and malice, cheats his brother? — Injured Otho! thou hast been oppressed by my race. The
recent memory of your matchless wrongs haunts
Agendemon, now beyond the tomb.

I wished to soothe the mighty ghost, but suddenly he vanished from my view.

### HERMIT.

Illusive forms impress our sleeping hours, which mock the power of Reason to explain. But this important

important truth we all believe, that, once confined within the filent tomb, a deep emphatic filence ever reigns; nor can the king nor peafant burst those bounds, to interfere with idle schemes below, till that loud clarion burst through earth's vast bounds, and make each prisoner start to life and form.

But come, Lord Arco now will chide our flay: let us go visit your illustrious Queen, and view the noble fabric she has reared.

Alphonso gave the picture to Alzira. She viewed it heedfully, then shed some tears. Her father bleffed the precious drops, as gentle harbingers of mellowed wo.

They accompanied the Hermit to his cell. He arrayed himself in his marriage-cloaths, in that fuit in which he was united to Usebia; and when he appeared, the venerable Hermit was lost in the Monarch's dignified mien. Lord Arco and Gelin met them in the wood; and the rapid chariot foon drove them to the fweet retreat.

The Queen received them with politeness and affection. Those old courtiers reminded her of the days that were past, when the fun-beams of power gilded her brow; and as the pearly drops of dew moisten the morning-rose, so Memory started in either eye a tear. Rutha asked, how her time passed away? and she thus pictured out the peaceful scene.

Pleafant

eve

lig

20

qu

tha

lev pre

an

the

CLI

do

fho

ny

Ыi

Sh

glo

dre

fer

the

gra

per

wh

onfi-

: fi-

fant

mes

rth's

life

ay:

riew

ew-

's of

He

hat

hen

the

elin

oon

and

of

of

ops

art-

her

the

ant

Pleasant as the calm descent of a summer's eve, pass our days in this quiet retreat. Religion and Reason preside over all our actions, and render their recollection free from pain; equally removed from that grimace and austerity that throws over the angel a gloomy veil, and that levity and freedom which, by soaring above the prejudice that setters, often slies beyond decency and truth.

Here the Muses are cultivated with care, and all the arts of Apollo; with every grace that can adorn the soul, with Virtue, Harmony, and Wisdom.

An exalted woman, whom Heaven sent here to show us virtue in a semale form, presides over the nymphs, and tunes their souls to ideas quite sublime. To her instructive converse I devote all the hours she can spare from her nobler duties. She has got such ascendency over my soul, which glows with rapture at the excellent precepts that drop from her lips, that I always leave her presence with regret.

We have some select singers; others touch the harp and organ with skill; when joined together, they produce complete harmony. This day a grand recital of hymns and sacred songs is to be performed in the chapel: and hark! the bell tolls which summons all our choir. Will you, my Lords,

As

quen

acla ny y

acre

fien

Fr

the v

bod

ame

hulb

A

han

ng,

delp

pale

A

grav

Fan

from

Oh!

Lords, attend our tuneful tribe, and honour with your presence our assembly?

The motion gave them great delight. They followed the Queen to the chapel, which was adorned with elegant simplicity.

The virgins were ranged in order according to their different degrees. A curtain screened the performers from view; but they could survey the assembly with ease. When their swelling notes burst on the ravished ear, O how they suppressed their breath, lest it had rushed betwixt the organs of hearing and one melodious air! The Hermit's soul dissolved in ecstasy; the heavenly music of Usebia's voice rushed on his mind, and drenched his eyes in tears. They sung such strains as made them guess the harmony of Heaven; and raised such noble feelings in their souls as wasted them at once above the skies.

The music ceased. Each listening to hear more strains, would not break silence with dull discourse; when a reverend figure, pressing through the croud, his silver locks hung adown his shoulders, his wrinkled face exempt from decrepitude, with vivacity beaming in his eye, bespoke the vigour that was past. He threw himself at the King's feet, crying aloud, O Providence! what, do I behold the features of my prince? O Alranchid! art thou alive, when the thoughts of your death have rent my heart with wo?

As one who fancies a spirit glares by his view, lands aghaft; fo looked the Hermit, till the eloment eyes of Albofad met his, and forced him to gclaim, Oh, Albofad! thou dear instructor of my youth, can I believe my fenses? or have those hered walls, fo near my folitude, concealed my fiend? Mysterious powers! where would you orn my thoughts?

from behind the screen the chief instructress of he virgin-train advanced; with filent diguity she lood and gazed. O Heavens! she cried, it is the ime. O Alranchid! my Lord, my life, my luband; - and she fainted away.

An alarm feized the virgin-train: one fairer han the opening morn ran to her affiftance, cryng, O my mother! my dearest mother! help! lep! I shall lose her for ever; and bathed her ale face with filial tears.

Am I awake? cried the Hermit; or has the gave delivered up Usebia? Does not illusive fancy tantalife me? Speak Albofad, and rid me from the torture of suspense.

# ALBOSAD.

No phantom, Prince, deceives your eyes, but our Usebia, constant, just, and true. The Herhit caught her up, and she revived in his arms. Oh! Usebia, he cried; dear Usebia! art thou a-We? Thou whose death made me quit the world,

ВЬ

As

With

They

s ad-

g to the

the

abtes

effed

e or-

Hennusic

nch-

ns as

and

afted

more

dif-

ough

ders, with

gour

ing's

do I

hid!

leath

and all the trifling glories of a crown. Whence come those mysteries so thick upon me? Explain them, most exalted of thy sex! Ah! me, I sear my rash seclusion has cost thee many a tear.

#### USEBIA.

And art thou then restored to Usebia, thou greatest, best, yet most distressed prince! How shall my grateful heart adore High Heaven, who thus hath given such ample bliss below! And see, my Lord, your daughter; see Amana: though bred within a cloister's calm abode, the virtues of her father swell her soul.

He prest the beauteous virgin to his heart and whilst he gazed on her faultless form, parental fondness melted him in tears.—Gelin, who be held this emphatic scene, selt emotions too big so utterance. He kneeled before Usebia, and claimed a share in her maternal love. But when she knew he was her son, who she thought was buried in the deep, how did she fold him in he arms, and threw her grateful eyes in speechlest rapture to Heaven!

The Queen approached Usebia, and selt a mix ture of pain and joy rush over her soul. She in sisted on their leaving the chapel till the myster was explained. But the virgins, in whose present the discovery was made, demanded to hear the interesting tale. The company thought the re-

que

que

mre

Vie to

tim

by

mu

ded

dea

the

dur

Ih

affu

wit

he,

TOL

fpr

dar

Unday

fac

he,

ert

are

my

U

hence

xplain

I fear

thou

Hov

who

And

hough

neart Daren

no be

laim

n fh

as bu

n he

chle

mix

he in

viter

fend

r th

е ге

que

quest was just; and having vented a little the rapure of her heart, Usebia spoke as follows.

You behold, illustrious Queen, how the fate of Usebia is reversed; and you, O amiable virgins? to whose improvement I have devoted so much time, mark how the singer of Providence, almost by miracle, completes my joy. And you, my much loved Prince, where hast thou been secluded from Usebia? where, O where, mourning her death, hast thou sted from kingly power, and all the sascinating splendours of a throne?

When the rage of the King threw you into a dungeon, language is too faint to express my wo. I had quickly flown to your relief; but my father assured me it would accelerate your doom.

Two weeks passed, when one day he came to me with importance in his looks. Come, Usebia, said he, prepare for a long journey; take Amana with you, and meet the Prince your husband. Joy sprung up in my heart, as a pilgrim lost in Night's dark gloom, perceives a ray of light, and revives. Under the guidance of my father, I travelled some days: and drawing nigh this place, a frightful sadness covered his face. My dear Usebia, said he, child of my tenderest love, now must you exert the precepts I have taught you; think you are the wife of an illustrious Prince: but you are my daughter, heir of my painful studies; you are Usebia, and must be greater than a queen.

B b 2

E

dian

cred

cloa

you

mor

and

fter:

F

as :

my

ble.

vie

inf

to to

no

lo

ar

to

M

ex

no th

I trembled from head to foot at this preamble; but I begged my dear father to speak freely, and tell me at once, if the Prince was dead. The Prince lives, said he; but danger hovers over his head. By his consent I must place thee secure, till the King's rage blow away, and both be united in peace. Truth appeared in his words: I calmly resigned to his will. He had got letters concerning the institution of this plan; and wished me to repose under these sacred walls till the storm was past.

My father waited on the Queen; who quickly appeared in person; and finding something in me which gained her esteem, she gave me absolute empire over the virgins. I had learned maxims which were useful to their young minds; and infusing them therein, tore me from thoughts more severe.

Three years elapfed, Hope raising deceitful fabrics, which Despair blew away, till Albosad arrived here, and ended at once my vain schemes. O Albosad! dost thou explain the mystery, as verging to the extremest point of virtue made my father err.

### ALBOSAD.

joys. That celestial light, meant to clear all error from the soul, dazzled the weak eye of humanity. By gazing too intensely on the divine radiance,

ble

and The

r his

ure

uni

rds :

tters

fhed orm

ckly

me

plute

xims

in-

nore

l fa-

mes.

, as

my

your ler•

ıma-

nce,

diance, he grasped a phantom, and lost the sacred form.

When I perused your dismal letter, I rent my cloaths in the bitterness of wo. The King, whom you had likewise apprised of your slight, was in mortal forrow. I was ordered into his presence; and, for the first time in my life, received with a stern air.

Hitherto Albosad, said he, I have viewed you as a treasure, to whose wise precepts my son owed his same. I thought that son the fairest jewel of my crown, who would one day make posterity bless my name. — Where are now my sanguine views? Blasted by irregular passion. Disgraced, dishonoured is the heir of my throne. Traitor, inform me where he is sled, or a shameful death shall give posterity an example, how dreadful it is to tamper with a king.

I threw myself at his feet, and protested my innocence with a stood of tears. I told him of your
love and marriage with Usebia; how her father
and I laboured in vain to stop its course; of her
death, and your despair; the ardour of Simplicius
to make you comply to the King's will. He heard
me with profound attention; heaving a deep sigh,
exclaimed aloud, O miserable state of royal greatness! unable to conquer passions that clash with
the peace of others. Go, and dispatch manifestoes
through

faic

oth

(

mo

to l

fau

tha!

by :

tom and

I

my

and

ing

fly .

the

was

mu

he

a f

fon

was

F

fihi

through all the kingdom, declaring, if the Prince appear, I will pardon all past offences.

Couriers were dispatched every where; but in vain. Three years elapsed, and the King grew melancholy. The Princess Senobia being informed of the truth, and liking your person, waited to behold the issue. The King proposed to marry her to your brother, and settle the kingdom on their heads; but she did not relish the overture, and departed.

Simplicius and I often mingled our tears together, or fighed in filence. At last a profound melancholy seized his mind. He spoke in broken accents, and shunned my company. — One evening I had a message to attend him in haste. I slew, and sound him stretched on his bed, pale, and his visage quite altered.

Oh, Albofad! faid he, grasping my hand, my glass is almost run; life ebbs apace; and quickly I shall mingle with the dust. I perceive mine error too late; Virtue has defeated her own schemes. For, O Albosad! Usebia still lives. I secreted her to save the Prince; to produce peace, and six him on the throne. Ah! me, I fear despair has sinished his course. What demon then concealed truth from my view, and made me cherish Vice in place of Virtue! He then told me of her residence; of his amusing her from time to time, with hopes of seeing the Prince. Why did I sever souls,

hid he, united by Heaven, much dearer to each other than fovereign rule?

nce

t in

rew

·m-

to

rry

on ire,

geme-

ac-

ing

ew.

his

my

er-

nes.

eted

fix

has

aled

Vice refi-

with

uls,

faid

Go, Albosad; after you have laid me into this mock tomb, go to Usebia; unfold the truth to her ear; her virtue will draw a veil over my faults, and give to my memory her esteem. I shall meet her in regions above, where, purished by sufferings, she shall shine as a star.

Soon after this he expired. I laid him in that tomb you thought contained the ashes of Usebia, and watered it with tears.

But, mindful of my promise to the dead, I sold my effects, bade adieu to Zathia, crossed the sea, and held on my way to this kingdom. One evening a storm of thunder and lightning made me sty for shelter to a thick wood:—A small hut at the entry afforded me an asylum; the hospitable care of its owner convinced me, that Poverty was no enemy to a noble soul.

My kind host asked my adventures; and I amused his ear with an interesting tale. In return, he gave me the real history of his life. He was a sisherman. I found he had saved my Prince's son from the waves, who I long ago imagined was buried in the deep.

He then lived at the fea-fide. Being one day afiling, he beheld fomething floating; which having ving drawn to his boat, found the sweet infant; and quickly rowing to land, his wife assisted him to evacuate the water he had swallowed. He revived, and they loved him as their own child. He described the picture which hung at his neck, which confirmed me in the truth. But one day they both went to draw sishes out of the boat: on their return, the child was gone; nor could their utmost search ever find him; which so affected both, they retired to that quiet dwelling, still trying in vain to regain their stray sheep.

Though the hopes of his being in life were but faint, I built on them with a fort of joy; and taking a grateful leave of my kind hoft, whose name was Gelianus, I arrived here, where Usebia stood in need of all the precepts of Simplicius.

O Prince! what poignant wo has his error cost you both, though it took rise from an excess of mistaken virtue? Usebia's forrow was blended with hope; yours, O Prince! was buried in the tomb. Religion came to her aid; and ministring angels taught her peace.—Oh! Albosad, she osten said, Let the applause I have given to Fortitude and Patience be confirmed now by imitation.

She related her story in confidence to the Queen; who mingled her tears with the fair mourner's; and, at her request, allowed me to remain and assist in the arduous task of forming the minds of youth.

Flattering

F

wou

Ama

**febia** 

grac

duce

T

1 fer

foire

with

king

tion

Will

Twhic

Geli

L

Ufel

the

Wen

wild

WOO

H

tart

brill

F

t:

m.

·e-

Te

k.

ay

t:

af-

g,

out

ta-

me

od

coft

of led

the

ing

oft-

ade

en;

's;

and

of

ing

Flattering myself that the race of my Prince would one day ascend the throne, I have given Amana the learning sit for a Queen; whilst U-sebia has given the polish, and added those softer graces of her sex, which, when wisely used, produce universal sway.

Thus, O Prince! are you again united, after feparation both thought eternal. Let hope infire more confidence. I have kept an intercourse with some old courtiers, who still recognise Alranchid: Your brother is dead without issue; the singdom in commotion is threatened with usurpation: let us then arouse their loyal hearts, which will with transport receive their king.

The virgins begged to hear the Hermit's tale; which, together with Lord Arco's meeting with Gelin, filled them with admiration and joy.

Lord Arco infisted on attending the Hermit and Webia to his towers. Albosad set out to sound the hearts of Alranchid's subjects. The Hermit went once more to bid adieu to those sequestered wilds, where, with a lover's ardour, he oft had wooed fair Contemplation, Truth, and Virtue.

He dug up the jewels he had buried in the tarth, and presented each of his friends with a brilliant piece.

Farewell, he cried, thou calm grot, abode of innocence

rish round, and fragrant breezes scent the ambient air. Ye trees, whose losty branches hid me from the sun, may never ravenous bird of prey lodge within your boughs, but sweetest choiristers with rapturous notes inchant the silent dale.

the

thi

ch

cai

Oft did those friends essay to part; such harmony resulted from their noble union, that parting seemed like breaking the chief string of a tuneful instrument, which mars the whole music. At last they resolved to attend the Hermit to Lord Arco's; where, after passing a while in joy, they departed. They took a tender leave of Zila and Gelin, whose grateful soul dissolved into tears, when he grasped the hand of Otho.

Adieu! he cried, my deliverer: may Infamy again perch on my brow when I forget my noble benefactor.

The Queen was inconsolable at parting with Usebia. The virgins dissolved into tears. Though her happiness gave them sincere joy, the thought of seeing her no more sunk them in wo; and she left them dull, as the earth when the sun sinto the sea.

Otho and Rutha fought their native place.
They met Avignor by the way; who was construed in the practice of virtue. The fair Almira three

threw herself at their feet, acknowledging them the authors of her felicity.

The thoughts of procuring peace to others threw a placid joy over their hearts; and they chearfully committed their future happiness to the care of Heaven.

Ce2 CHAP.

with lough

ks in-

famy noble

Hou-

am-

prey hoi-

ilent

rmorting neful : last co's; rted whose asped

conlmir

quie swa

Hion

mer

Y

proi

rou

land

the

abo

to f

voic

wit

lear

fcep

bial

flice

up

mol

fun dar

mer

I

life

to

# C H A P. XI.

Ome, ye celestial spirits that whisper instruction to mortal ears! tune my lyre, and swell each line with your facred influence, that the mystic meaning concealed under the preceding tale may stash on the reader's view; that Divine Providence may be exempted from blame, in spite of Virtue suffering below; lest, like the towering eagle gazing at the sun, yet quite blind to the power that maketh it shine, they grasp the aereal shadow, and let the substance drop from their reach.

Albofad reached the capital of Zathia. The aged courtiers knew him at once. He recounted the wondrous tale of Alranchid, and quickly their ancient loyalty revived. They fent a deputation of the chief men at court to invite their lawful Prince to afcend the throne of his ancestors. Albofad, heedless of his age, guided their steps to Lord Arco's towers; and pointing out the Prince to their view, they threw their caps on the ground, faying,

Great Prince, live for ever; — accept the homage due from faithful subjects, who ardently wish to behold thee seated on thy father's throne. For he who in the desert commanded himself, and quieted

quieted each turbulent passion in the soul, must sway the sceptre with wisdom and justice.

He raised them up, and received their gratulations with a majestic grace. Pausing a few moments, in graceful accents he thus addressed them.

ue. vell

ny-

ro-

of

eawer

ow,

e a-

nted

heir

ution wful

Al-

rince

und,

ho-

rone.

and

ieted

Ye faithful subjects, whose loyalty to me has prompted you to traverse unknown realms to seek your lawful king, blest be your inheritance in the land; may you flourish in pre-eminence above the rest, as the losty cedar lists its towering head above the shrubs of the vale.

But think not your King, who fled to the wilds to shun the elevation of earthly power, whom the voice of wisdom in the shades constantly inspired with nobler views of grandeur than kings can learn on a throne, will now rejoice at swaying a sceptre, though lawfully inherited by birth. Since kings are accountable for their facred trust, and if biassed by human frailty, they deviate from Justice's narrow line, what account shall they render up at last to the great King of kings? For as the mole under ground pushes its way to the face of the sun, yet blind to its invigorating ray; so obscurely dark is the wisdom of man to the moral government of God below.

But I accept the throne of my ancestors to realise those precepts retirement stamped on the mind; to prove their value by practice, as the light of heaven

tre

lie

Ar

foll

tab

yea

ph

701

vir rill

fro

bla

my

fea

wi.

Fla

lut

Ter

the r.t

the

TI

T

fio

al

heaven discovers the varied beauties diffused by the great author on every herb and flower.

So spake Alranchid, whose soul was pregnant with sublime wisdom; which expressed his thoughts in such alluring words as fixed them on the listening ear, as the harmony of sounds subdues the soul. His subjects again prostrated themselves at his seet; repeating with emotion, Long live Alranchid, our lawful King.

Under Lord Arco's hospitable roof, Time slew away on rapid wings. Exerting himself to regale his royal guest, he resumed the hilarity of his juvenile years. But the courtiers whispered in the royal ear, that anxiety was fixed on his subjects hearts till once they beheld him seated on the throne.

Dismiss me, good Lord Arco, said the King: let me pursue the destination of Heaven, which calls me from the privacy of quiet life to the arduous task of governing others.

How shall I part with thee! said Lord Arco; how forego the treasures of wisdom that constantly flow from thy lips! But thou art renowned superior to common men, and equal to the gists bestowed on thee by the Most High must your duty and great exertion be. But since thou must depart, let Gelin and Zila remain, lest despondency seize mine age when lest alone, like a blasted tree

nee on the heath, whose once-flourishing branches le withering on the ground.

the

lant

phts

ten-

oul.

eet;

our

flew

gale

juthe

jects

the

ing:

hich

ar-

rco:

antwned

gifts

· du-

muf

den-

afted

tree

No folitary tree in a barren wild must Lord Arco remain in his age; he whose generous heart fostered the child of my love, when Fate's inevitable cruel blow exposed to destruction his infantyears. Thou reached thy friendly arm to the orphan plant; guarded from vile impressions his young heart, by infusing the sacred precepts of virtue there. Those precepts must direct the flourilling branches to shelter the venerable trunk from which they fprung, and screen it against the blasts of devouring Time.

I expect Otho and Rutha here by noon. You, my Lord, must accompany them, and see me feated on the throne. The presence of my friends will make me bold in the equitable discharge of Royal power; nor shall the noxious breath of Flattery poison mine ear, and relax the firm resolution of my foul. No, those select friends, who revered the wisdom of the sage, will tremble at the uncertain tenure of human virtue, lest Prosperity's false glare lead to actions that would tarnish the King.

By the fun's decline Otho and Rutha arrived. Their speed was accelerated by Friendship's force. They congratulated the King on his near acceffion to the throne; prepared to attend him with alacrity and joy. In a short time they imbarked

with

with prosperous gales. Soon the towering mount tains of Zathia met their eyes; the happy shores seemed solicitous to hail their King; when at once darkness invaded the hemisphere; a storm arose, which drove them from shore. The careful pilot exerted his skill, in coasting up and down the shore, lest they had measured back the same track; but resolved not to land till the thick shades of night sled away.

The first approach of Aurora calmed the storm's rage. The waves ceased to swell in proud surges; the red stars sparkled on high; their twinklings were reslected by the deep: when at once the swelling sound of music arose, as if Apollo had slown to earth to console with his divine harp the horror occasioned by the storm. The missortunes of Alranchid and Usebia were sung, with all the disasters of their moving tale, mingled with lays so plaintive and sine, as melted the audience into tears.

What blissful founds, said the King, softly steal on our ravished ears, breaking the solemness of the night, as if some tuneful angel touched the lyre, to draw our melting hearts to hear his strains!

At the full approach of light, they beheld a fweet retreat on the shore: A garden loaded with ripe fruit, surrounded with trees that seemed coeval with creation; hills on each side, covered with sheep. Nature grew sweet and lovely; the hea-

vens

mns

plea

Q

hte

atter

and

T ir fi

and

louf

nod

drefs

He i

ure'

more

hear

respe

ful

T

impl

adia

poets birth

Tas .

M

met

is y

nen.

pens foft and ferene. Each heart exulted at the pleasing prospect, and gave at once a shout of joy.

in-i

res

se,

lot

re,

but ght

m's

es;

ngs

the had

the

the

ays in-

teal

s of

the ins!

da

with

coe.

with

hea-

vens

Quickly a youth appeared on shore, holding a late in his hand, whose melody had attracted their attention. The King gave orders to the pilot to land, but conceal his quality with care.

The youth accosted the Noble guests with an infimple and ingenuous, but graceful and free, and invited them to take some refreshment in the house, with the ardor of hospitality, untainted with modern guile. The King admired his easy address, the solidity of his remarks, and fine taste. He seemed some fair spirit of the grove, or Nature's rarest work, matured by her hand alone, more perfect than the art of courts in sorming the shart of youth. He approached the ladies with aspectful awe, as if the Graces had taught his shall the winning accents of refined address.

The infide of the bower displayed the same imple elegance. The King sancied himself in Aradia, and that the age of gold, so celebrated by pets, still existed here. He asked him of his with and education. The youth, whose name as Sylvander, answered him in these terms.

## [ 210 ]

25 0

red

B

difal

hear

hear

follo

and

A:

happ

M

out t

fend

that

our 1

M

care

the c

the c

Hi

ed if

B

dislike to those scenes of luxury, where Vice, var nished over with seeming elegance, chokes the growth of virtue in the soul, and lulls her hallow ed voice into slumbers.

But he early instructed me in every branch of literature, made me court the Muses, with all A pollo's arts.—Music is my natural bent, from whose enchanting source my soul loses every languid impression, soars above dull mortality, by in mitating sounds which doubtless shall delight he whole powers when earth and time is sted.

Astronomy affords a lasting fund of entertain ment, pleasure, and instruction. Those celestic wonders, exciting admiration, makes the glory of this world recede from my view. Whilst I ten my sheep on yonder hill, a pure unmixed joy set tles in my foul.—Nor am I uninstructed in the arm of war. An old friend of my father's assisted his in my education: being a warrior in his youth the has often described scenes of battle. The deceit of courtiers producing fatal effects, this confirmed my taste for simple life, where I glance a men from books, beholding the rocks on which they split, whilst I myself am superior to the raging storm.

I know love only in idea, having never yet be held an object fit to inspire sentiments so refined though I sometimes anticipate that blissful period

s one of these delectable feasts futurity has reserted to treat my heart.

var

th

h d

11 A

fron

lan

by i

t he

tain

lefti.

ten

fel

ne a

hi

outl

COL

ice :

which

ne r

et b

fined erio But my father, fearful of its bad effects, often cautions me against the poisonous seduction. The disasters of our Royal House, whose history you heard from my song, were often printed on my heart. Love tore away our brave Prince, whose nirtue promised to instruct the realm. Desolation followed his slight, War and Famine ravaged the land.

After mourning his fatal immature end, next to amiracle he still exists; his subjects exult at the happy change, and soon shall he ascend the throne.

My old tutor, perceiving his loyalty revive, fet out to court with the ardour of youth. He will fend a messenger to us with the news as soon as that glorious event is recorded in the annals of our reign.

My father Melibeus still sleeps. I prolong with care the moments of his rest; whilst rising with the dawn, I mark the duties of the day, and hail the opening splendours of the morn.

His narration, fo gracefully told, filled his ravished audience with joy; though they still doubttd if all was not the effect of enchantment.

Bleffed youth! faid the King, whose heart the
Dd2
wisdom

ats T

peac

T

had

not

the

coul

raifi

find

. .

He

beg

1.1

the

fpe

hol

on

gr

pli

OV

en

in

fu

70

wisdom of a noble instructor has guarded from those thousand snares, those mingled passions, that warp unawares, and thwart the ardour of virtue in the soul. But want of trial will damp your exertion; you must combat danger to try its force. By secluding yourself from the sury of your passions, you lose the palm which victory bestows. Follow me to court, where I go to wait on the King. He whom Adversity must have taught fortitude, will surely advance your merit to renown.

Oh! hold, thou revered form! faid the youth; tempt not my virtue, feeble in itself, by so alluring a bait. Alas! the lustre of Virtue is faint below, and oft eclipsed by sudden events. Reason, that divine ray, that pledge of heaven in the foul, is often silenced by the loud roar of Passion, too much indulged. Draw me not therefore from this calm recess, where I enjoy a found mind, that shrinks not from inspection's keenest probe; that feels alacrity in exploring the works of God, quite untainted with the pangs of remorse. Alas! should I lose such felicity by the false inebriation of a court, what honours can his Majesty bestow sit to balance a sacrifice so high?

The King was going to reply, when Melibeus entered the room. His venerable form excited attention. Age had filvered his hair whiter than the fleece that covered his flock: though he knew not the quality of his noble guests, his address was polite and respectful, expressing his joy that his

his rural habitation afforded them an afylum of peace after the horrors of the florm.

om

hat tue

our

rce

oaf-

WS

the

rti

n.

th;

aint

lea-

the ion.

rom

that

that uite

las!

flow

beus

l atthan

new

dress

that his The King gazed at Melibeus; and thought he had somewhere seen his seatures, though he could not recollect them with any force. He resumed the subject of taking Sylvander along with him to court, assured him of his interest with the King in raising him to honours; confessing his surprise in sinding a youth oppose so slattering a design with arguments too refined for his years.

The aged eyes of Melibeus sparkled with joy. He contemplated the face of the King; and thus began.

Whoever thou art, O venerable stranger! that thus claimest an interest in our long-lost king, may the peace of Heaven rest in thine heart! bless and speed thy laudable designs. When I shall behold the ancient race of our kings lawfully fixed on the throne, in peace shall I descend to the grave, having seen my most ardent wish accomplished below.

I will accompany Sylvander to court, and watch over that virtue I have so carefully kept from that ensuring scene: but, in real excellence, he is improved beyond my most fanguine wish. Should suture times exalt him on high, the culture of his youth need never raise a blush upon his cheek.

th

wi

for

K wl

fhi

gi

10

fo

je

ha

fu

ba

PI

al

of

b

P

C

Soon after this the King set out, and carried them both to court; where his arrival was no sooner known, than the whole city exulted with joy: bonsires gave splendour to the night, whilst the voice of Festivity was resounded from the neighbouring hills.

The chief Lords rushed with transport into the Royal presence, eager to show their delight at his restoration. He felt the warmth of their zeal touch his heart; a train of mingled passions assailed his foul; his eyes dropped the trickling tear; he ardently fupplicated that Eternal Being, by whom princes rule, to fill his foul with wisdom adapted to his high rank, that he might fall on proper measures to render such worthy hearts completely happy.-When old Melibeus perceived that his late guest was the King, delightful fensations transported his breaft; and, spite of his prudent moderation, he wept aloud, and felt fuch emotions as made him retire. Sylvander attended him with filial piety, and fixed a deeper character of his worth on the heart of the King.

His Majesty was crowned with great pomp, and universal applause. What age had stole from the beauty of Usebia, was supplied by dignity, and a majestic mien. She moved with so graceful an air, as if Nature had formed her to rule. When seated beside his Majesty on the throne, a certain radiance beamed from their looks, superior to the

the charms of youth, which inspired their subjects with respect and love.

ied

no ith

h-

he

his

ch

ir-

ed

er

ly

rt-

a-

as th

is

nd

he

an

en in

to

he

The pomp subsided; and as the epicure longs for some high-slavoured dish, so eager was the King to be alone with the friends of his heart; where he laid the dignity of Majesty aside, and reciprocally tasted the charms of sacred Friendship.

Tell me, my friends, said he, where shall I begin. Anarchy and barbarism has over-run the soil. Ah me! when contending powers dispute for possession of a crown, the welfare of the subjects is no part of their view. The coffers are exhausted; the people are oppressed; salutary measures must be fallen upon to stop these evils, and banish venal counsellors from the throne.

The character of Melibeus and his son rise in proportion as we view them nigh. Untainted loyalty and gratitude are rare plants in the garden of the world; whose tender blossoms must be screened with care, lest, blasted by the specious breath of guile, they quickly wither and die.

His friends affisted him to put in practice his excellent rules. Lord Arco proposed to visit the prisons, to explore those receptacles of silent wo, where Injustice assumes the form of Law, and cruelly sports with Distress.

Melibeus

Melibeus and Sylvander attended the King when they entered those deserted walls, the haunts of Poverty and Disgrace. Many victims, who wished for death, as the only hope of liberty, were released by their gracious king, and selt the pang of Poverty no more.

What dismal place is this? faid the King, entering a long gallery, which led them to a room with grated windows. A venerable row of elms shaded it round, and gave a melancholy air to the gloomy mansion. The King ordered the windows to be opened, lest the long-pent-up air might have bad effects. The keeper pulled them up; a blast of wind blew a bit of paper from a corner; Sylvander caught it up, and, by the King's order, read as follows.

Regard my fituation, O God of Truth! deliver me, thou friend of the miferable. Thou art from everlasting, and thy years have no end. Thou beholdest the vanity of the sons of men, and canst turn unjust counsels into air: sudden emergencies can disconcert the plans of the crasty, and make the innocent shine as the stars of heaven. But in thee is safety, O Jehovah! Thou canst call up the minutest object in Nature to execute thy will; who then can strive against power Almighty, or resist thy absolute decree? Exercise patience a little longer, O mine heart! nor let despair overwhelm thy courage.

. (

wh:

WO

only

kin

E

the

it u

R

tho

bea

hal

opp

my

that viet

blef

lay

Sof

dul

this

cea

ad

1

acc lies

kee

en

its.

ho

re

ng

n.

m ns

he

WS

ve

aft

yl.

er,

li-

om.

ou

nft

ies

ke

in

up 11;

ty,

ice

0-

h.

Oh! Heavens, faid Sylvander, fighing aloud, what a noble mourner hath here registered his wo? The favage beafts affift each other; Man only, Reason's king, scatters destruction over his kind.

Behold, faid the King, another paper, which the wind blows in yonder corner. Sylvander took tup, and thus proceeded.

Roll on, ye stars of Heaven in brightness! and thou moon, fair ruler of the Night, thy mild beams excite my foul to calmness! Oh! when hall my spirit be released, and fly away from the oppressor's rage; - from the tender weakness of my own heart, which bleeds with the remembrance of what I have loft! Ye invisible guards, that hover round me, assume forms suited to my new, and foothe this dreary gloom. Alas! ye bleffed beings, ye cannot converse with me till I lay aside my mortal frame, and be myself a spirit. Soft then, ye painful reflections; leave me the dull calm of indifference. Yet a little while, and his aged heart, the sport of cruel passions, will teafe to beat; and this gray head, intitled to wear diadem, foon must mingle with clay.

What tale of wo is this, faid the King, that accident gives to our ears? Sure some mystery les hid beneath those lines. He inquired at the keper, who had occupied that chamber; who re-

Еe

plied, he was but lately invested in his office; but heard, an old man had long been there immured; but was removed hence, he knew not where.

ha

Gr

gaz

the

eye

OW:

-

tru

bro

ceit

con

cha

of I

N

pro

exu.

hea

my

Y

Jean

had

tues

en l

We must discover the truth of this, said the King, looking at the paper. Ha! diadem! he says; wonderful are the ways of Heaven, that exempts no rank from wo.

Melibeus took the paper, examined the characters with care, smote his breast, and cried aloud, What do I behold? the hand-writing of my Prince! Ah me! the unmerited sufferings of my honoured master wring my soul with sorrow! A slood of tears stopped his speech: he fell to the ground. — Sylvander sprung to his assistance, saying, O my father! whence proceed thine emotions? What prince dost thou mean? or who is thine honoured master?

Oh my fon! faid Melibeus, concealment would now be a crime. It is thy father, O Prince! Pardon the deceit of an old man, who, urged by affection, and to fave thee from the fury of the times, so long concealed thy Royal birth from thine ear. Behold my gracious sovereign, he cried, rising, and throwing himself at his seet; behold your nephew, lawful son of Prince Ranselmo, whose complaints Providence has brought to light by strange means. Alas! what bitter draughts has he quasted from Sorrow's cup, whilst I thought him silent in the tomb? Oh! where

ce;

nu-

ere.

the

he

ex-

rac-

oud,

my

my

the

fay-

ho is

ould

ince

ed by

the

from, he

feet

Ran

ough

bitte

whill where

shall

A

hall I fearch for the Royal mourner? Pardon, Gracious King, my irreverent tears.

The King was mute with surprise; Sylvander gazed, as one seized with a palfy loses all motion; the agitation of Gelin's heart was visible in his eyes; the similarity of his kinsman's fate to his own called for the sympathetic tear.

Thou wondrous old man, faid he to Melibeus, ruth is written in legible lines on thy venerable brow, and clears thy tale from the shadow of decit. But quickly draw aside the veil which conconceals it from our view; sure thy worth must tharm our souls, and make us bless the grandeur of humanity.

Melibeus wiped the tear from his eyes, and thus proceeded.

As a man unjustly immured in a gloomy cell cults at recovering liberty and light; so my heart adores High Heaven, that thus to the ear of my King I can discover the truth.

Your uncle, Prince Ranselmo, was but a few years older than your Majesty. That affection he had for you in early life, had its basis in similar virtues. He anticipated your growing same, and ost-m blessed the hour of your birth.

E e 2

Where

When your Majesty refused to marry the Princess Senobia, and was imprisoned by order of the King, his generous foul disdained such ignoble flavery on the freedom of your mind. He argued boldly with the King on the violence of his meafures; demanded an interview with the Prince his nephew. The King, incenfed at his arrogance. peremptorily refused his request. Perhaps my prince disclosed too much the resentment with which he glowed. The King banished him from court, to close confinement in the tower of Euopfeon; whose fituation was most romantic; fine gardens, with a large park, through which we were permitted to firay, (it had often been the refidence of former kings); from which we had a prospect of the sea, and lofty mountains of Hypselia.

O Memory! thou grand repository of ideas, by whose resecting power we recollect past events, how mournfully pleasant to me is the retrospect of that period, when, by the losty soul of my prince, our prison became an instructive school?

Dejected for the loss of my liberty, Sadness covered my brow: though I rambled through woods and groves, the beautiful objects I beheld inspired me with no joy.

One day the Prince carried me with him to the top of an exceeding high hill, from whose summit a grand prospect opened to our view. He desired

me

me

fpo

wh

By

Id

mu

te:

the

In

fro

ph

ret

file

fre

by

Go

do

pre pra

the

fu

me to fit down; and, after fmiling at my aspect, poke as follows.

in-

ble

ned

ea-

his

ice,

my

om

op-

ar-

rere

nce

t of

by

nts,

my

co-

ired

the

ired me Why, O Melibeus! art thou chagrined? and why thy gaiety buried under so dark a gloom? By submitting chearfully to the will of the King, I do my duty, and am tranquil; whilst you, by murmuring at the blow, enslave yourself, and fetter the freedom of your mind.

Cast your eyes around this fweet spot; behold the varied beauties which solicit your attention. In such an asylum as this, your mind, disengaged from the bustle of a court, should imbibe philosophy from every herb and flower.

Let us not waste in stupid indolence this forced retreat from active life, but impose a profound silence upon our senses, — by soaring above each fretful passion, rise to contemplate celestial scenes, by commencing an intimacy with the works of God, and admiring the harmony that results from the whole.

Thus our prison shall become the seat of Wisdom, where she constantly resides, disfusing mild precepts over the soul. Blessed are they who practise what she utters: they spring alost from the common track; the shadow of ignoble pleasure never dims their sacred path.

Saying this, he led me toward a venerable building

tha

kie

wh

the

200

ear

He

joy

for

ha

to

flig

ful

for

th

gr

fer

CO

be

in

tic

er

01

n

building on the fummit of the hill; a thick grove shaded it round, and threw a solemnity over the whole. This pile, said he, was the residence of an astronomical sage, whose rare endowments the King my father prized very high. Here are telescopes of a wondrous size, by which we examine the celestial gems that sparkle in the vault of heaven; whilst we gaze, earth lessens, and empires kings contend for, seem a toy.

My preceptor has followed me to this retreat: his presence will help our philosophical studies; and those sublime pleasures that attend such noble pursuits, will balance our loss of liberty.

Great Prince, faid I, throwing myself at his feet, your fortitude humbles me in the dust. Hence let me copy so great an example, and clothe my mind with a robe of wisdom. Thus our retreat shall resemble the morning-mist, which veils the beauties of creation from view, till the sun chase the vapours away, and shed a lustre on hill and dale.

A spacious library belonged to the castle, where my prince spent his leisure-hours, in selecting from the best authors treasures to enrich the soul. Every clear evening we watched some hours on the hill, till I became enamoured of the cesestial spheres. Enlarged beyond my own narrow circle, I selt a harmony resembling those radiant orbs that move fo regularly their course through the . kies.

ove

the

the

le-

ine

of

m-

tt:

s;

his

ice

ny

he

afe

nd

ere

om

re-

he

ial

le,

rbs

ias

Thus our time stole away like a pleasing dream, which leaves a ravishing impression behind, till the news of your marriage with Usebia, her death, and your slight from the kingdom, reached our ears.

This blow deprived my prince of his firmness. He funk into a despair which blasted our fabric of joy. Melibeus, said he one day, your solicitude for my peace sensibly affects my heart: with care have I studied your character, and am now going to give you a proof of my considence.

Alas! Melibeus, poignant wo for my nephew's flight, with the irreparable loss the kingdom must sustain by that dreadful blow, are not the only sources of discontent your prince must feel. As the stormy wind agitates the calm surface of the great deep, so doth love russe a soul formerly serene.

You know the Princess Meliza accompanied her cousin Senobia to court. Obliged by my rank to be often with them, I quickly perceived something in the charming Meliza that engaged my attention. Superior beauty I had seen unmoved; more engaging manners I had likewise beheld, which only gained my respect. Nothing before ever penetrated my heart, till I beheld this divine maid.

Our

of c

a tr

and

into

S

alte

turi

was her

pea

feln

1

her

fair

dov

of

tru

(

pro

fpa

blo

he

is V

of ]

In fat:

He

ma

of

Our fentiments were reciprocal; the fublime effence of Love quickly engages the heart, which occasions that unspeakable enthusiasm which veils every blemish, and renders eloquent the timid glance of fond desire.

Impatient to behold Meliza, I have bribed the guards: they confide in my probity and honour, that I will restore myself in two days.

Go, Melibeus, prepare for my departure; imagination on wing anticipates the ecstasy of meeting my Princess. By day-break we reached the city; where, like an owl, my prince was forced to shun the light; but sent a letter to Meliza; who met him at night in the palace-gardens. How delightful were their first transports! Both bewailed the public calamity, and renewed those vows of constancy and truth, which never ended but with their lives.

We returned in secrecy to the tower, and resumed our former plan. But Love made solitude irksome to my prince. He warmly solicited the King to restore him to liberty. Alas! the poison of Suspicion had deeply tainted the Royal mind. He suspected the Prince was in collusion with your Majesty's slight, and offered to his just demand a deaf ear.

The Princess Senobia suffered indignant rage to swell her bosom against my prince. The pangs ef-

ich

eils

nid

the

ur,

12.

et-

the

ho

ow

be-

ofe

led

fu-

de

he

on

id.

ur

la

ge

gs

of

of despised love tore her heart, which resembled a troubled stream, whose proud current flows dark and unequal over craggy rocks, and spreads below into empty froth with a rugged sound.

She discovered his passion for Meliza, and exulted in the power of making him suffer in his turn; and so slily settled her plan with the King, she was on the eve of her departure ere Meliza knew her plan; and insisted as an article of keeping the peace, the perpetual imprisonment of Prince Ranselmo.

Vindictive woman! thus to lose the softness of her sex in passions so unamiable! How unlike the fair Meliza, whose mild constancy imitated the dove! and whose goodness, more than the power of her gold, procured a courier to transmit the truth of those transactions to my Prince.

Great exertion under complicated wo is only the province of elevated minds. The feeble race defpairs to conquer, and meanly finks under the blow. The lofty foul feeks superior aid: though he feels, as a man, the sharpest edge of grief, he is wasted at last to a blessed asylum in the regions of Fortitude and Patience.

My Prince experienced those vicissitudes: that satal billet overwhelmed him in the deepest wo. He threw himself on a couch, where he long remained in useless forrow.

F

inju

unc

by

For

of v

me

the

**sce** 

an

of

fat

on

a pe

as

m

re

n

n

n

I tried to foothe him with all mine art; but filent acquiescence had the best effect. To oppose to the rage of grief rhetorical flourishes of vain philosophy, is like attempting to penetrate with a figh the solid rock. He seasted on wo, and seemed eager to court it alone; but a dignity appeared in his affliction, which penetrated mine heart, and imposed silence on my tongue.

Dear Melibeus, said he, there is a charm in thine affection which wins me from wo; and next to the Princes Meliza, I hold you nearest my heart. Come, then, assist me to court Patience from her mild retreat: though her draughts be bitter, their effects are certainly divine. Stigmatized with infamy, I am here immured, accused of crimes my soul abhors. I must love Virtue for herself alone. Sure she is more than an empty name. Her radiant charms cannot be eclipsed by human reproach. Her inestable siniles will confole my heart; and, next to the voice of Heaven, raise me above the malice of men.

I went to court with a letter to the King, to try if Nature would fosten his heart, and blow the prejudice of Calumny away. But Melancholy had seized his heart. Weak, timid, irresolute, he durst not infringe the articles he had signed with the Princess.

Two years rolled over us in exile. My Prince felt the triumph of confeience exalting him above injurious but

op-

les of

trate

Wo,

gnity

mine

m in

next

my

ience

ts be

gmaufed

e for

npty

d by

conven,

, to

the

had

he

with

ince

oove

ious

injurious detraction. Let us not fink, faid he, under the pressure of Adversity; but repel Fear by Hope; Grief, and every fretful passion, by Fortitude and conscious Innocence. The influence of wicked counsels are not eternal. Though elemental war for a while darken the air, when the sun shows his bright face on high, we soon forget the horror of the storm.

Suddenly the King died; and your brother afeended the throne. Flatterers got hold of his ear, and rendered him inexorable to every just petition of my Prince; who at once grew pensive and fad, fat whole days with his arms across, his eye fixed on the ground.

One night I awaked in great furprise, hearing a noise in my chamber. By the moon's light I perceived my Prince, with such anxiety of looks, as made me demand the cause with a loud voice.

Dear Melibeus, said he, you will now smile at my weakness. The phantoms of the night disorder my brain; nor can the voice of Reason give relief. Dreams, the sporting of sancy, alarm mine heart: The Princess Meliza in tears solicits mine aid. This night I beheld her, pale and disordered, crying, Haste, O Prince! arise, and save me from ruin.

There is fomething uncommon in this vision, which agitates my frame; nor can the vain ma-

xims of philosophy amuse my feelings. Ah! Melibeus, should danger hover over Meliza; should that imperious woman Senobia, to revenge herself on me, force her to wed another! Alas! I cannot describe mine emotions. Come, let us be gone : no bolts nor bars shall longer guard me.

The tutor, who was in the fecret, had horses without the walls. Undiscovered we slipped out at a by-path, and long ere day were beyond purfuit.

We foon reached Senobia's kingdom. The King her father was lately dead; and she had ascended the throne. I found means to fend a letter to Meliza; who quickly conveyed another to my Prince, verifying his fad prefages, by telling him the Queen began her reign, by almost forcing her to marry another, and had confined her to her apartment a close prisoner upon refusing.

My Prince's emotions at this fad news were fo lively, I dreaded the feverity of their effects. I urged him to persuade the Princess to fly with him from persecution: fome bleffed fpot would be found an afylum for fuch faithful lovers.

Where would the Princess fly from herself, said he, after violating the facred laws of her birth and rank? A pure veil of modesty and truth screens her from the bare propofal of what might fully the lustre of her spotless life. I will discover myfelf

fel

an

his

Bu th

Sh

ga

fhe

au wi

Pr

M

ob

m

ve

Q

yo

th

tic

pe

de

V( gl

th

YC

e

felf to her father; paternal love may sympathise, and give her to my affection.

Me-

ould rfelf

can-

e. .

ries

out

our-

The a-

let-

ling

cing

her

e fo

ur-

him

be

faid

and

ully

my-

felf

He spoke to the Prince; who felt the ardour of his affection, and undertook to fosten the Queen. But as fudden storms ruffle the smooth surface of the deep, so did her anger burst into indecent rage. She charged her uncle to give no fanction to a vagabond prince, who had loft his liberty, and who fhould feel the edge of her refentment, to curb his audacious hopes. She flew to Meliza, loaded her with bitter reproaches, bade her prepare to marry Prince Astyanax, or feel the effects of her rage. Meliza afferted the rights of Nature; avowed her obedience to her as a fovereign, but declared no human power should make her violate the promise given to Prince Ranselmo. Bold wretch! faid the Queen, I will punish your arrogance in the idol of your wishes: He shall die; ere to-morrow's sun he thall cease to be. And she flew off like a fury.

Meliza let my Prince know all these transactions; appointed him at a certain place to expect her orders; and from her chamber at the dead of night issued forth the Princess and her favourite maid. Though the blush of Modesty glowed on her cheek, the severity of her sate authorised the bold deed.

O Prince, she said, let us sly: Ruin hovers over your head: nor can Meliza be safe behind. Blessed beam of light! he replied; how joy revives at your your words, and scatters the gloom of despair! The arduous attention of my whole life is too little recompence for such felicity.

They entered the chariot with the Princes's maid. We rode behind, and quickly reached our old tower. The keeper, dismayed at our slight, had never discovered our being away. I procured a priest, who united them for ever. Never did Hymen smile on a more faithful pair.

She bleffed my Prince with a fon, who was called Ranfelmo. She nursed him herself; which increased her delight, and endeared her to my Prince.—How Queen Senobia so long restrained her rage was surprising: at last it burst out in violence like herself; she accused my Prince as a traitor, insisted he might be strictly confined. The King did not oppose the torrent. My Prince was seized by the guards as he strayed through the fields. Resistance was in vain. He resigned in silence, ordering me to smooth the recital of the sad tale to Meliza.

Oh! how she wept, and supplicated the powers above to support them under such unmerited wo!

My Prince was carried to an old tower, and guarded like a felon. I never got admittance but before one of his guards. But he strove to moderate the forrow of his Princess by precepts most sublime.

Sure

.

to

pat

for

COI

fen

hea the

hei

no

ed

the

Pr

fin

COT

on wh

thi

to

eni

kil

fw

lov

Sure there is a place of bliss beyond the skies to reward such matchless sufferers below, whose patience and mild acquiescence triumphed over the inhuman sury of their savage persecutors.

e

S

ir,

ed

id

ras

ch

my

10-

a

he

the

i fi-

fad

vers

vo!

and

but

ode-

molt

Sure

Queen Senobia, to glut her implacable ire, sent for the Princess Meliza, to punish her slight by confinement, and torture my Prince by her absence. But her rare qualities had gained the hearts of all the guards: they gave us notice of the design in time to elude the blow. I secreted her in the house of a friend, whose loyalty I knew no gold could corrupt.

Frustrated in her view, Senobia's cruelty blasted all our hope, and furnished with an early tomb the most affectionate of human beings.

Detained beyond my usual period of visiting the Prince, judge the consternation of my soul, on sinding the tower empty, the rooms and stair-case covered over with blood. I cried aloud, and fell on my sace: the noise brought up an old man, who occupied a low apartment, who gave me this detail.

Oh! faithful servant of an injured prince, cease to grieve for his inevitable ruin. The Queen, enraged at missing the Princess, sent a party to kill him in the tower. The keeper gave him a sword; and, with his valiant arm, he laid many low; but at last he fell, covered with wounds.

The

The bodies were interred by order of the King, and Silence inhabits the tower.

Dumb forrow festered in my heart. The old man lifted me up, repeating the dreadful truth. which confirmed me in stupid wo.

Alas! how was I to appear before the Princes! how kill her at once with my difmal tale! I hovered about the gate till night, instead of going to her apartment as usual; and I flung myself upon my bed to indulge despair. She trembled at my uncommon referve, and fent Cleone, her favourite maid, to order my immediate appearance. What could I do? my emotions were too exquifite for disguise. Instead of answering a thousand questions in a breath, I burst into tears, and fell at her feet.

Speak, Melibeus, faid she; tell me the worst at once: but strike me not dead with the horrors of suspense. -- Oh! hapless Princess, I cried, the Prince is dead; the favage Queen has killed him in the tower.

Could we figure angels in wo, they must have then resembled Meliza; only a wildness dwelt in her eye, but no tear wet her cheek. Clasping her hands together, she repeated, with emotion, Ranfelmo dead! Immortal powers, and does Meliza furvive? Bleffed are they whose forrow, like the dropping fount, disfolves in tears. I dreaded the calm-

ness

nè

pa

be

fol lul

he

COI

ye,

bit

of fe &

uni

tha

me

Cri

fha

luc

ret To

the

wit

Wit

you

his

ness of her grief, and wished for a whirlwind of passion to exhaust its rage.

g

ld

h,

s!

I

ng

elf at

ce.

ui-

nd fell

orft

ors

the

im

ave

t in

an-

op-

ness

A month passed away; her sirmness exceeded belief: at last she drooped, like a slower, whose soliage, excluded from the sun's ray, loses its lustre, and sades away.

One evening, ordering Cleone and me to attend her, raising herself up, her eyes sparkling uncommon fire, she thus addressed us.

Hearken, ye faithful pair! to my last words, ye, whose matchless fympathy has solaced my bitterest hours; and thou Melibeus, rare example of fidelity and truth, Heaven will reward thy affection and zeal to the best of masters. But, most unfortunate of men, foon will the curtain drop that ends my business with mortal things. I shall meet Ranfelmo in purer climes, where the law of Cruelty hath no fway. There the perfecutor shall tremble, and be askamed: the righteous Judge cannot be biassed, but will bestow a just retribution to every rank according to their works. To thy affection I commit Ranselmo. Be a father to his infant years, O Melibeus! inspire him with fentiments equal to his birth: but conceal it with care from his view; lest refentment fire his young heart, and pull on his head the rage of his foes.

Take

Take these jewels, showing a casket; what it contains will keep him above dependence, or sa-crificing truth to the caprice of others. But teach him unseigned piety, which constitutes the noblest character of man: it inspires the truest wisdom, and whispers peace to the afflicted soul.—
Here her strength failed; and she lay silent. I answered her only with my tears; though my heart took Heaven to witness with what sidelity I would obey her order.

cef

Ca

fed

cou

pre

me

hav

of

his

car

thi

tov

qui

ber

my

tion

app

He

ty :

mo

inf

qui

Soon after this, Cleone summoned me to her apartment: a sacred triumph beamed in her eyes, superior to the weakness of her frame. Having kissed her son with tenderness, she gave him to my arms, saying, O Melibeus, I bequeath this dear pledge of thy master's love to thy care. Rear up the young immortal to pursuits worthy of such noble views; and if departed spirits deign to glance at human actions, mine shall hover round thy head, and assist the arduous task.—Farewell, blessed mortals! our next meeting will indeed be joyful, where everlasting happiness shall crown our toil.

Oh! how calmly she expired, as if a seraph had stole her breath, and stretched her in celestial slumbers! I repaired to our old residence in the tower, and filled the guards with sorrow at my news. By their aid I deposited her precious remains in the vault, beside the ashes of sormer kings.

at it

fa-

ach

nowif-

. I

my ity I

her

yes,

ving

dear

r up fuch

n to

are

l in-

fhall

had

estial the

t my

s re-

rme

I married Cleone, whose veneration for the Princes made her a fond mother to the Prince her son. Careful to fulfill my promise to the dead, I purchased you retreat on the shore, where we eluded the courtier's snares, and all the guile of a court. I prevailed on the tutor to take up his abode with me, who consented; and, since, our joint efforts have been to discharge our gratitude to the best of masters, by forming with care the heart of his son. Cleone acted her part with zeal; but she died some years ago, and left him solely to our care.

Thus, gracious King, ends my narration, tho' this paper declares the Prince died not in the tower; but the rest is clothed in mystery, and quite impenetrable to my view.

Wondrous are the events of thy tale, O Melibeus! said the King. The evils occasioned by my rash slight inspire me with horror. That action, which the vain wisdom of men dignissed with applause, perhaps is reprobated by the King of Heaven, who allots to each mortal a sphere of action; nor can he relinquish his post with impunity for human sufferings.

Young Ranselmo was presented to the Queen and Amana. The charms of that amiable maid inspired his heart with new sensations, which quickly grew too violent for restraint. Melibens

Gg2

toll

told his Majesty the truth; who rejoiced at having the power to make his nephew happy, and exalting to the highest pinacle of honour the worthy son of an unfortunate prince.

The virgin-heart of Amana had caught the infection. With modest reluctance she consented to his bliss. — Seldom did Hymen unite a more excellent pair, whose hearts, unimpressed by any other passion, glowed with so pure, so ardent a slame. When they appeared before the altar, such elegance of form in Amana, veiled with a crimson blush; such a noble mien in Ranselmo, with truth, honour, and virtue beaming on his brow, produced such emotions in the audience that they melted into tears of joy.

Melibeus fought the shade, to contemplate so blissful an event alone; when at once his eye perceived the tutor, and he gave an involuntary shout of joy. O Melibeus! cried he, how shall I tell the surprising truth? The Prince, our long-lost master, still lives. For, in my journey to court, I lost my way by sudden darkness. I alighted at an old pile of building, resolved to shelter myself till day. Perceiving a light from a window, I drew near, to view the inmates of so ancient a place. I beheld two men supporting another, who was bending beneath age and pain. Curiosity drew me to the window; when the voice of my Prince touched mine ear, thus uttering,

701

ha

tea

fig

po

Pr

le

flo

fee

I in

ip

**C**2

tl

p

tl

W

1

b

A

n

ha-

and

·10

the

ted

ore

ny

ta

ar,

1 2

no, his

ace

fo

er-

ell

oft

, I

at

I

a

ho

ty

ny

0

O generous friends! what heroism dwells in your souls, thus to cherish, at the risk of life, a hapless prince, who can offer you nothing but tears! Death cannot now be far off, whose arrow at once will place me beyond wo.

The well-known founds reached my heart: his figure, his air, convinced me it was he. Transported beyond Discretion's bounds, Mysterious Providence, I cried, do I behold my Prince? and leaping in at the window, which was on the first floor, threw myself, in a frantic manner, at his feet.

Astonishment seized my Prince and his friends. I lost the power of utterance, which produced an interesting scene. But my Prince recognised me in spite of absence and time; smote his breast, and exclaimed,

Thou facred form of my old instructor! hast thou left thy place of rest to console thy forlorn prince? Speak, blessed spirit! nor think I dread thy voice; for mine longs to be released, and sly with thee to regions of peace.

I am no spirit, O Prince! I replied; though I long ago thought you roving amongst superior beings. Bewildered in the dark, and finding you still on earth, drove me to an excess which Reason must condemn.

I recounted all that happened fince we parted, which drew tears from his eyes — And lives Ranfelmo and Melibeus? faid he, with a voice faultering with emotion; and have I wept their death fo long in vain? — How dark are Heaven's ways to man!

This agitation threw him into a fever, which made us tremble for his life. I fent an express to you; but found you not. I judged you were at court. The Prince recovered beyond our hopes. I left him calm; but impatient to behold his son and Melibeus.

Melibens informed the King where the Prince resided, who was impatient to behold his revered uncle. The Queen, Amana, and Ranselmo attended; who, guided by the tutor and Melibeus, quickly reached the ancient hall.

His Majesty entered first, sollowed by the Queen. The meagre form of his injured uncle wounded his heart: he burst into tears, and sell at his seet. Alas! thou suffering martyr! he cried; what sorrow have I innocently plunged you into? but hate me not, thou heroic soul! but open now your heart to peace and joy. The Prince sell on the King's neck, saying, Arise, thou sacred Majesty of Zathia. To see you so cancels my past af-sistions.

be

to

an

th

B

m

te

K

th

fa

fi

W

2

f

f

f

ł

ł

f

d.

n.

1-

th

h

ſs

c

S.

n

e

d

-

.

.

r

The Queen clasped him in her arms; bid him behold his son, seeing Ranselmo enter. He sprung to his father's breast; who pressed him to his heart, and felt an agony of paternal joy.

Image of my long-lost wife! he cried, inherit the virtues of her soul, and thou shalt be blessed. But whence comes this beam of light! seeing Amana kneeling, and bedewing his robe with her tears. It is my daughter, and thine, said the King: I have given her to Ranselmo; and by her shall thy race be multiplied.

What glimpse of paradise is given me below? said the Prince. Whilst I had bid adieu to pleafure, and even defied Missortune's pressure to wound me further, the veil of Adversity is torn away, the region of Calamity is succeeded by a fair field of joy.

But come, Melibeus, thou perfect pattern of fidelity and truth, why standest thou at a distance from thy Prince? The rare virtues that reside in thine heart, atone for half the vices of the age.

The King informed his uncle, how far Melibeus had given them his tale; but begged to know by what means he had eluded the fury of his foes. Ranselmo fighed at the reflection, but spoke as follows.

Love, the fweetest passion of the soul, once cross-ed

ed

lea

I

m

Lo

m

01

ev

Wa

ce

w]

th

on

on

til

ed

vil

w

lig

fto lec

pit

Wi

gr

do

eli I

gl

ed in Senobia's heart, planted lasting furies in her breast. She wreaked her rage on me, whom the suspected of frustrating the wishes of her heart : her inhuman orders reaching the keeper of the tower, he abhored the vile act :informing me, with tears in his eyes, giving me a fword, begging I would change cloaths with him, that the badge of royalty might not haften my ruin. No, faid I, thou generous man; never shall my fafety endanger your life; but give me the fword; I shall fell my own at a dear rate. He threw himself at my feet, begging I would comply. At last, one of the guards took my robes, and I dressed myself in his; but when I beheld him fall at my feet, whom they took for me, it swelled my rage to such a pitch, I made many of them expire; but, fore wounded at last, I funk amongst the slain. The keeper removed me to a place of filence, and got my wounds dreffed; but two months expired ere I was able to leave my bed. The King thought I had fallen in the tower, and ordered me to be buried in filence.

Impatient to behold my dear Princess, I set out one evening to her asylum of peace. O judge the horror of my soul: the dreadful feelings that tore my heart, to find her numbered amongst the dead, Melibeus and my son beyond my reach. I raved and execrated, almost arraigned the providential sway of Heaven.

My wounds bled afresh; and a fever ensued, which almost cost me my life: but Nature prevailed, es

ie,

of

p-

ng

hs

ot

us e:

a

ng

ok

en

for

ide

ıft,

me d;

my

er,

Out the

ore ad,

ved

tial

led, ail.

ed,

ed, and I recovered to feel more wo. Having learned where the ashes of Meliza were deposited, I went to the vault, and clasped the cold urn in my arms, bedewing the vault with my tears. Look down, I would often cry, thou dear spirit of my murdered wife! pity thy despairing husband: Oh! let him rejoin thy bleffed shade. - But however laudable my forrow for the worthy deceafed was, I became culpable by the vallness of its excefs.

Having adorned the vault with flowers, from which a flavour was exhaled, liker a bed of roses than the repository of the dead, indulging myself one evening in all that luxury of forrow, which only fouls penetrated like mine can ever conceive, till Nature, wore out by fuch fevere grief, I fainted away. I know not whether it was a dream or vision; but I fancied myself still in the vault, which on a fudden was illuminated with a fhining light. My wife's form, in resplendent brightness, flood before me: immortal youth and beauty fmiled on her brow. Gazing at me with love and pity mixed in her eye, she thus addressed me.

I am permitted by the Most High, who views with compassion the error of mortals, to allay your grief, and cure your ignorance. Dim is the wifdom of man concerning the counsels of the Creator, elfe you would exult at my early release from wo. I exist with God and angels, ravishing beyond the glance of human faculties; and all to come is con-

Hh

fummate

mu

no info

lan Tl

ing

to

del

An

rej

pre

tin

gla

th

fu

m

m

lai

m

th

th

ke

lei

ha

W

te

fummate felicity. Beware of indulging unavailing forrow: the filent clay feels not the trickling tear. Think on the pledge I left below, left he fuffer by a parent's neglect. Let a tender regret fupply the place of such poignant wo: for soon as your thread of life is spun, I shall wast you to immortal felicity, which will soon obliterate all earthly forrow. She ceased: I was rushing to her arms, when she vanished, and left me in darkness.

The guards conveyed me from the vault, and put me to bed: my dream produced bleffed effects, as it hinted at Ranfelmo's being in life. I inquired over all the kingdom for Melibeus and Cleone, but in vain. Hope and fear for a long time equally ruled my heart: at last Despair fixed a coldness in my soul, which rendered tasteless all the joys of life.

The hope of a great reward inspired one of the guards to inform the King of my residence. He trembled for offending Senobia, who then kept him in suspense of uniting her kingdom to his by marriage; but, awed by some internal power, he took not away my life, but shut me up a close prisoner in the room in which your Majesty sound the paper; whereon, at different periods, I had depicted the chagrin that preyed on my heart.

Yet, in this state of trial, Religion and Reason did not desert me: Conscious innocence excluded murmuring murmuring at the allotments of Providence, as no sublunary blessings are without some alloy of infelicity; nor can Misery soar so high but the balance of a good conscience will turn the scale. Thus harmony filled my mind, like the sun dispeling the mist from the mountains, which opens to the shepherd's eye a clear prospect of the plains.

Twelve years passed on in this dreary gloom, debarred from social converse, which is the soul of life, till the death of the King altered the prospect. Amused by Senobia, for her own ends, she at last rejected him with scorn. Remorse and shame preyed on her mind. She pined a miserable victim to unjust resentment. Meliza murdered often glared by her view, and wounded her guilty heart.

Having no heirs, her nearest kinsman ascended the throne, who threatened our kingdom with usurpation, as your brother had no children. I myself had the nearest title to the throne. But malecontents arose, who hearing I was in prison, laid a deep plot to take away my life. But the matchless sidelity of my old friend, who had then the charge of this tower, with the parks where the deer reside, came by night, having gained the keeper of the prison, who conveyed me to this silent retreat, where I have been cherished these four years by their friendly care. But Heaven has changed the dark scene, blest me with joy when Hope was sled. Who can limit Omnipotence in his love to mortals? As Spring succeeds.

Hh 2

20

ason ided

ring

il-

ng

he

ret

as

m-

all

rk-

and

ef-

I

and

ong

xed

the

He

cept

by

he pri-

the

oict.

to Winter's awful gloom, so can his powerful arm reverse the season of sorrow.

Th

gra

the

on

cho

ties

dec

wi

his

his

in

an

A

fo

K

CI

d

F

r

## Отно.

What woes, illustrious sufferer! hast thou passed! nor spotless virtue, birth, nor rank, could ward the blow. How stern Injustice reared her hideous form, plunged you in Misery's black stream, from whose sad waves, next to a miracle, thou hast emerged! What then am I? A feeble, vain complainer, without cause. Henceforth let me bless the powers above, that e'er Adversity approached mine heart, that e'er I drank the wisdom of the sage, or heard the instructive tale of Prince Ranselmo.

The Prince was carried to the palace, and treated with honours due to his birth. Though above the false glare of show, he suffered decent joy to settle in his breast; whilst his son moved in a superior line of excellence, displaying a judgement beyond his years.

Albofad assisted at their councils. But Melibeus declined accepting any public office; but begged to attend his Prince as before, and spend his days in the service of his honoured master.

Dear Melibeus, faid the Prince, nothing shall ever separate us but death. Rest ever under my roof, thou perfect pattern of truth and honour. The The virtues of thy life shall throw a lustre on thy gray locks, and make posterity revere thy name.

m.

of-

er

ck

le,

let

p-

m

ce

nd

gh

nt

in

e-

us.

ed.

ys

all.

ny

he

He took the tutor likewise to his house; where they lived together like friends, often ruminating on past events, which produced a pleasing melancholy. But they mingled at the King's select parties; where Wisdom, Truth, and Honour resided, mingled with harmony and decent joy.

The keeper of the tower was created a knight, with a gift of those ample domains to descend to his race for ever; whilst the old fisherman and his wife were brought to court, and settled for life in plenty and peace.

Otho and Rutha remained two years at court, and beheld those virtues, matured in the desert by Adversity, put in practice from the throne. They sought to revisit their native land. Though the King anticipated the pang their absence would create, he had daily expected the blow, and owned their request was just.

Farewell, my friends, he faid. Go, and enjoy domestic felicity. But think the bonds that fixed you in your native land are weakened by time and adverse scenes. Settle your affairs with haste, and return to me with your families for ever; and let us feast on facred friendship.—They promised to obey; and departed with tears in their eyes.

Rutha

Rutha found his daughter on the brink of the grave. Since Alonzo's death, she pined away; she welcomed death with a placid smile, and dropped into his arms like one falling asleep.

Otho confoled Rutha and Ermina with fublime counsel. - Let real submission to the will of Heaven, faid he, hush all our rebel passions into peace; nor murmur at those strokes, though hard to sense, that from his hand oft gives our joys a blow: but walk in Virtue's narrow line, though human violence should make it bleed. The eye of Heaven beholds the upright foul struggling against the varied ills of life. Though storms and tempelts roar below, all above is harmony divine; and afflictions, whose duration is short, if sanctified, and relished right below, facilitate our voyage to worlds of light; where noble pleasures, void of all alloy, await to gratify the immortal foul, [and one triumphant facred voice of praise shall ravish and transport its boundless powers through blissful periods which shall never end.

fo

ai

fi

fo

fa

0

n

## C H A P. XII.

he y;

p-

ne

a-

e;

e,

:

an

a-

fts

f-

to

11

d

h

ul

R Aise your stormy blasts, ye adverse winds, undisturbed now Otho hears your swelling sounds. Elevated by virtue, he repels their force, and stands superior to the rude noise. Meek Resignation, with modest mien, tunes his harp to soothing strains. He salutes correction as an angel-guest, whose sharp edge strips from Pleasure's fascinating form the salse illusive glare, and assists to hush discordant passions by acquiescence to the will of Heaven.

Never will I leave this quiet retreat, faid Sabina with a figh! here shall I spend the residue of my days; and here my ashes at last shall rest, beside my childrens facred dust. Whilst I hold ideal converse with what I have lost, my spirit soars above mortality; Death and the Grave lose their dread; I grow familiar with worlds unknown. Otho ceased to urge her departure; nor would Rutha leave him behind. Friendship so tuned their souls to unison, Joy had not power to expand either breast till fully imparted; and Misery lost her keen edge when each equally claimed a share.

One evening they fat in the bower, viewing the gradual decline of light, which they thought a proper

flov

ftoo

WO

figl

avo

tha

do

on

**v**2

fra

pr

W

07

K

g

ft

K

t

-1

proper emblem of the life of man. A chariot arrived, which claimed their attention; from which Prince Gelin issued, and slew to their arms.— Hail! much-loved Prince, said Otho with a voice of joy. Blessed be that friendly genius which moved you to revisit this silent vale. How fares your Royal Sire, the fair Zila, and your infanttrain?

I come from the King, said Gelin, to conduct you, my dear benefactor, to an asylum of peace, where your aged head, like a mariner escaped from the perils of the sea, shall securely repose, and view henceforth unmoved the storms of life. Offer no words to oppose my design; but listen to a wondrous tale, which Providence has unveiled to give you joy.

As the charms of royal power could not detain the King from his accustomed pursuits, often with his revered tutor did he spend the silent night in contemplations most sublime.—One night, prompted by some invisible power, he spoke as follows. Sleep, O Albosad, has sled from mine eyes. An uncommon desire at present urges me to visit the spot where Simplicius resided. Whilst the moon sheds a pale ray over the world, let us depart, and ruminate on joys that are past, and bewail the impersect state of human virtue. They lest the palace unknown; and drawing nigh the inchanting spot, beheld the lustre of the moon, ressected from the blue streams of the pond which showed

ar-

lich

oice

ich

int-

uct

ce.

ped

fe,

fe.

to

led

in

th

in

t-

s.

ln

ne

t,

il

ft

1-

.

h

d

flowed in the middle of the garden. Whilst they stood surveying the pleasing prospect, a voice of wo roused their attention. From many a broken sigh proceeded these words.

O powerful conscience! whither shall I sty to avoid thy awful sting? Thou inward monitor that appals the guilty, wretched is the man that incurs thy angry frown. What avails the splendours I have purchased by injustice? Tortured on my downy pillow, I sty to things inanimate in vain. I have violated my faith to the dead; defrauded Otho of his due: hence misery unmixed preys on my peace; and like the first arch-siend, within the blooming paradise of God, I feel in my own bosom all the rage of hell.

Concern for the fad complainer moved the King's heart. Albosad by desire pushed open a gate in the garden; and ere he was aware they stood before his view. He siercely arose, enraged at an intrusion so abrupt, till his eye beheld the King's royal robes: his pride was disarmed; he threw himself at his feet.

Unhappy mourner! faid the King, with pain have I heard your complaint, fince it mocks the feeble extent of my power to relieve your despair. To assuage the pangs of a wounded spirit is only the province of heaven's high King; yet unfold your story to mine ear, perhaps superior aid may assist me in conducting you to peace.

li

Oh!

happy object. Sacred Majesty, point out the path; then dispose of the fruit of my guilt as seemeth meet to the eye of wisdom. Let your Majesty retire to the house, where to your ear I shall freely ease my conscience of its sad burden.—The King moved forward in silence, reslecting with sorrow, that the moon's serene ray, with the harmony of the heavenly orbs, gave no truce to the pangs of despair. When the King entered the well-known residence of the sage Simplicius, all was turned to elegance and show. He placed the King on a chair of ebony; and, after a long pause, spoke as follows.

Some courteous angel, anxious for human felicity, has forced your Majesty to lose your rest, and listen to the anguish of my soul. Oh! that my story might guard unhappy youth from deviating from the line of innocence; since earth, with all her sluctuating joys, though slavoured to the highest pitch of sense, falls short to balance, for a single hour, the self-accusing stings of conscience roused.

of Agendemon's, and occupied a post of honour in the kingdom. When his Majesty assisted a neighbouring prince, I went abroad with Alonzo, the son of Otho; both of us under the command of Nicanor, a valiant leader from Agendemon. His lofty soul was ambitious of meriting same, and

is

He

qui

fed

de

inc

ed

m

to

re

H

W

to

W

fo

1

un-

the

tas

our

r I

ing

the

to

red

us,

ed

ng

eli-

eft.

nat

ia-

th

he

2

ce

th:

ur

a

0,

nd

n.
id

is now jully arrived at the pinacle of renown. He loved Alonzo, whose infinuating manners quickly engaged the heart. By his aid I was raifed in the army, and tafted pleasures otherwise denied to my reach. Several successful exploits increased our riches; but that famous battle gained by Nicanor over Demoborus the favage, immortalized his name, and gave their rich booty to our plunder. The officers of high rank were rendered superior to the little cares of life. But Heraclus, an old officer, was fore wounded. He was from my own country, had been like a father to my youth, and in his distress I watched by him with the folicitude of a fon. Vain were my efforts: in spite of medicinal aid, Death approached to feize his prey.

Agefilas, faid he, my end draweth nigh; take heed to the last words of an old man, who, charmed with your merit and virtue, is about to give you a facred trust. Impatient under my absence, my wife and daughter fome time ago arrived here in this scene of war. I placed them safe in the castle of Tedonia, where nothing molested them ever fince, except only on my account. Lately a fever carried my wife to the grave, leaving my child to mourn fo irreparable a blow. Say, worthy youth, will you conduct my daughter to her native land? Deliver her to Orchilas, to whom she is betrothed. Noble is the youth, and he will reward your honour with lafting gratitude. But, O confider, if 1 i 2

if thou actest deceitfully, never shalt thou escape Heaven's all-seeing eye. tic

be

fa

n

P

0

fi

0

r

1

I folemnly engaged to perform all his commands. He ordered me to reach him a casquet: from which he pulled a picture richly fet, and likewise a large quantity of diamonds and jewels. This picture of my dear departed wife, faid he, with those trifles, you will present to Emmira. This letter, which I wrote ere my strength failed, will convince her of your honour. - Dear Emmira! he exclaimed aloud, must I then see you no more? He fainted away with the violence of his emotions. I thought him dead, and wept in pure fympathy of a fate so severe. Soon after he recovered, and grew very calm; but died next morning by break of day. I beheld him laid in the tomb, with all the honours due to his birth and rank; then repaired to the castle, to fulfil his dying request. I found it a difficult task to gain admittance to Emmira, till I faid, I had a special message from her father. Then a female friend led me, through many turnings and windings, to the apartment of Emmira. She arose at my approach. Though an eager anxiety dwelt in her eyes, she rivetted me to the ground by the infufferable radiance of their blaze. How fatal, O Sacred Majesty! to my future peace did that illtimed interview prove!

She asked me a thousand questions concerning her father. I had no power to reply. Alas! my tidings ape

m-

et;

and

els.

he.

ra.

ni-

no

his ire

n-

nd

y.

d-

ial

nd to

p-

er

ifa-

11-

ng ny

gs

tidings were to dash every joy, were to pierce my own heart, to behold the tears of such angelic beauty! Alarmed at my dejection, she clasped her fair hands together, exclaiming aloud, How ominous, O stranger! is thy dumb forrow! Gracious Providence preserve my dearest father! She sunk on a sopha, and shed a torrent of tears. This sight bereaved me of reason: I wept aloud, without restecting on the folly of my conduct.

Who art thou, faid her friend, that comest the dismal messenger of wo? Thou showest us Misery, with all her train, yet hidest the fatal source from whence she springs. Explain, lest we should hate thee for thy tale.

I threw myself at Emmira's seet, crying, Hate me not, incomparable Fair. Though the chance of war hath laid your father low, to the will of Heaven yours must resign.— She fainted away, whilst her friend made the castle re-echo back her groans — By our joint aid returning life sparkled in her tearful eye. I gave the letter to her friend, who read in broken accents these sad contents.

By the fate of war, my dear Emmira, I have received a mortal wound. Death advanceth fast, though stript of all his terrors; and with your best friend, will soon deprive you of a tender father. But fix your hopes on Heaven, by whose agency the blow was struck. There will you find

a parent, whose power to guide your youth is fuperior to mine, and whose love and favour shields the forlorn who humbly implores fuch divine aid. Waste not your youth with unavailing tears. I fall not undistinguished amongst the brave. The coward who shrinks from the fword's point, never gains a hero's name. In Honour's bright beams my fun of life expires; nor shall the recollection of my deeds make Emmira blush in her father's halls. The bearer's foul is full of truth; he is eager to gain glory and renown: he will conduct you to Orchilas; confide in his honour; and O be grateful to his worth; for he too must close mine eyes. Alas! my child, why art thou absent from thy dying father ? - Ceafe, Nature ; - stop your briny fource, O tears! - my heart will foon burst by death. - Farewel Emmira! Angels of Heaven protect my dearest child.

The violence of grief threw her into a fever. I faw her no more for a season. When she recovered, I was introduced to her presence. She often made me repeat the last scenes of her father's life, which always drew a torrent of tears from her eyes. Oh! how beautiful did she appear in the languid softness of silial wo! Alas! had I then known to what lengths my passion would have hurried me, I had sled from her presence for ever: but, prompted by an irresistible impulse to indulge the only tender sentiment I ever selt, it seemed virtue to admire what I thought so persect.

fe

in

ha

m

m

de

at

a

d

ta

h

de

fr

fo

V

0

a

de

h

ir

bl

ds

d.

I

ne

en

y

ly

S.

to

to

e-

17

ny

en

r.

0-

en

e,

id

to

e, t-

ly

to

At

At last she opened her heart to me without referve, thanking Heaven for bestowing so valuable a friend upon her in the feafon of her forrow; informed me, that her lover was in the country, having arrived after her father's departure; but, hating to be inactive, was, at that period, commanding a party at the fiege of Culrona. He must be informed, faid she, of my disaster, and defire to return to my native land. As all letters at this period are liable to inspection, will you, O worthy youth! repair to Orchilas, and give him a detail of my wo: fix the time and place of our departure, that I may fly from a country whose fatal earth intombs my dearest parents. - She wept; her emotion kept her from observing mine. I undertook to obey all her commands; and, fully infiructed, left her presence, and gave way to defpair, which mocks all language to express.

Yet, faithful to my honour pledged, I fet out for the residence of Orchilas. My emotions on viewing a happy rival, deprived me a long time of speech; but, recovering, I informed him of all that had befallen Emmira; her grief, and strong desire to leave a country so fatal to her peace.

He found I was no stranger to his interest in her happiness, and acknowledged his gratitude to me in the most obliging terms. Continue, noble youth, said he, your attention a little longer: for though the motions of my soul accords but too well with Emmira's wish, honour forbids me quitting my post

post at present: We are going to attack a fort, where Glory allures the brave; but Danger on every hand threatens the timid and irresolute. However laudable my motive for departure might be, the lover of Emmira must never risk the appellation of a coward's name. No! spotless as the virtue of the maid, must his honour be who aspires to an object so high.

His refined fentiments inspired more envy. He is worthy, said I, even of Emmira. He gave me a letter to the maid, which my faithless heart for ever concealed from her view; and I lest him tortured with passions, which have since produced my total lapse from virtue.

O King! the transition from virtue to vice must be progressive. The first deviation must occasion more pain than the pleasure which fatally seduced the heart ever can produce joy.

My ardent passion by degrees appeased the scruples of my mind, and made me resolve guile-fully to separate them for ever. I hired a passage in a ship going home; then hasted to Emmira; who received me with a transport of joy. I told her Orchillas was to meet us at the port, whither we would repair in a few weeks. The considence she then reposed in me, the care and friendship with which I was treated, stifled all remaining reproaches for the part I was going to act.

20

ch

pe

de

qı

ec

wie

tl

fr

W

h

fr

T

10

ti

h

00

i

50

rt,

on

te.

ht

p-

as

ho

le

or

r-

f

n

d

e

.

f-

; d

.

d

-

0

e

Ere I left the country, I went to bid my friends adieu: amongst which selected number Alonzo was chief. My dear friend, said he, with a frankness peculiar to himself, my particular engagements detain me here much longer than you. I bequeath to your charge those treasures I have gained; deliver them to Otho as a pledge of his son, who will follow as quick as possible. He gave me jewels and money to a vast amount. I accepted the trust, and took an affectionate leave of my friend. Alas! I saw him again no more.

When we arrived at the port, Orchilas was all we waited for. Emmira, with sweetness fit to humanize a savage, seemed to chide his strange delay. Having preconcerted my plan, a servant from the camp arrived, with a gloomy aspect. They trembled with terror, whilst I retired to learn the cause. I acted my part so well, that on my return I burst into tears. Emmira demanded the cause, with an eagerness I durst not trisse with. Orchilas is fore wounded said I, and cannot keep his appointment. She sainted with surprise and grief at the news: too happy youth, thought I, with what pleasure would I expire to be so blessed in death.

I told Almeda he was really dead; who thought it better to inform Emmira at ouce than torture her with the horrors of suspense. The servant, as instructed, gave this melancholy detail, That he beheld him laid in the tomb. My conduct gave

Kk

no

der

all

ve

tu

bu

ve

ne

vi

th

in

Ca V

b

P

t

ſ

f

no suspicion; they swallowed the bait, and thought inquiry useless. Her picture, set with diamonds, confirmed the sad tidings, which I had previously sent for, in her name, to make some necessary alterations before she less the country, and which he, suspecting no guile, gave to the messenger.—Her grief was lively and affecting. Had I not firmly intended to repair, by the most constant affection, the shock I then gave her heart, I should have died with sorrow.—Alas! I have beheld mine error; have lived to see the vain attempt of consoling a heart of sensibility for the loss of what it fondly loved.

By the aid of Almeda I persuaded her to sail, as the voyage would recover her health and spirits. She consented, and I grew almost mad with joy.— Once deviating from the strict path, where will we not run? The wealth I had in trust from Alonzo I meant to convert to my own use, that splendid elegance might charm Emmira, and divert her thoughts from what I had made her lose.

A storm obliged us to land on the skirts of this kingdom. I hired lodgings suitable to her taste; then told Almeda, who by this time was much my friend, how sincerely I loved Emmira. And as she never could be united to Orchilas, I stattered myself my constant affection might alleviate her present wo. Almeda approved of my passion, and promised me her aid with her friend. But Emmira wept at the proposal, begged of me not to deprive

br

th

ad

end

n-

I

nt I

e-

t-

fs

il, s.

11

1-

at

i-

is

y

S

d

r

1,

0

deprive her of a friend, by wishing for a nearer alliance. — Alas! I loved her too well to give over a suit which had cost me so dear. My solicitude at last prevailed: she gave me her hand; but her heart seemed lost to joy. An air of grief veiled her lovely features, and filled me with sadness.

I perceived the vanity of human wishes; how visionary schemes of fancied happiness may be thwarted by a thousand inevitable blows. Fair in ideal vision shine the fruit of joy; but ere we can pull them from the stalk, they lose their slavour, or elude our taste.

Hearing the charming retreat of Jedonia was to be fold, I made higher offers than any other, and purchased it from those who managed the state, having by the death of the philosopher become the property of the crown. Emmira seemed pleased with her situation. I imagined my ardent assertion would at last gain her heart. Delusive vain hopes, which never were accomplished!

I called in the affishance of art to embellish such natural beauties, that various objects might excite her attention. Ah, me! she sought the most soli-tary shade, without the company of her friend, solicitous to be alone to feast upon wo.

I bitterly lamented that stubborn forrow which deprived me of her heart to Almeda; who re-K k 2 plied, plied, that time would be more prevalent than useless argument, having herself in vain urged her to throw away such unavailing wo.—Remorse and disquiet tore my breast, to have ruined her peace, without gaining the end my fraud pointed at.

tl

g

f

V

n

u

H

Two years after this she fell into a lingering disorder, which soon put a period to her life, and tore at once from my salse hopes the sanguinary veil. Alarmed at the sad change, I called the aid of physic in vain. I was inconsolable. Tears slowed like rivers from mine eyes. She beheld my distress; she pitied my wo; and seizing my hand, thus addressed me.

Grieve not, my friend, because my glass is run; because Eternal Wisdom calls me to the skies. Death breaks those bonds which unhappily united My affections were buried in the tomb, which constantly robbed you of your due. Last night I dreamed my father's shade sternly approached us; me he meant to pull forcibly away, which you opposed with all your might. Cease, vain mortal! he faid, and frowned: my child is ready to rejoin me, and must not be detained. - The agitation I felt in the struggle awaked me in a tremor. But I feel my end approaching. Accept my grateful thanks, O Agefilas! for your kind attention to me; for which Heaven will reward you when I am no more. - Farewell, she meant to have faid; but a fainting-fit stopped her speech. She

She revived a while; but they succeeded each other rapidly, in one of which she expired.

an

ner nd

ce,

ng nd

ry

ny

d,

n;

es.

ed

ch

I

5;

u

r-

to

i-

y

1-

u

0

e

I grew frantic; committed actions too extravagant to utter; interred her in that superb monument, where I sat whole days bewailing my misfortune. Almeda, who herself was drowned in wo, tried to alleviate mine; but sinding her rhetoric ineffectual to pull me away, kept me company in the sad employment. In the rage of grief I uttered words which discovered my treachery.—Horror filled her gentle soul, and made her tears from different sources slow.

But, lost to myself, I did not perceive her drooping health. She sell like a flower in autumn, torn up by a surly blast. I laid her beside Emmira, and sit often in the hollow part of the tomb, mourning their hapless fate. Oh! Emmira, I exclaim; thou sun-beam of beauty! art thou then pale in the tomb, blasted by the hand of him who would have died to save thee? — Whither art thou sled, O matchless friends! Celestial pure spirits, deign to whisper peace to a wretch who feels the burden of life too heavy to bear.

Thus, O King, am I punished for my crimes. Love, Despair, and Grief, torture me by turns. Guilt humbles me in midst of splendour; and Conscience, wounded, drives away repose. Difmal is thy case, unhappy mortal! said the King; yet drive that hortid siend Despair away. From a source unknown to you, I perceive a ray of hope; cherish its enlivening beam till my pleasure be heard. But see, Aurora gilds the mountains, I must sly to the palace ere my departure be known.

Next day he fent for Agefilas to court. My uncle, Sylvander, Albofad, Melibeus, and I, were the only witnesses of the folemn scene. Horror was painted on his brow, which had filvered his head with the white locks of age. He prostrated himself before the King, who thus spoke from the throne.

Arife, hapless victim! tremble no longer under the lash of Conscience. Though thou hast rashly tasted pleasure, condemned by Reason, Conscience, and every principle of humanity, implore the mercy of the Most High, against whose pure laws thou hast erred; but who only can alleviate those bitter pangs thou justly sufferest for thy crimes. Admire the favour of Heaven, that vice has not hardened thy heart against conviction, and reprobated thee beyond the hope of pardon.

Thou canst not make restitution to the dead, or recompense the inmates of the silent tomb; but haste, and restore to Otho what thou hast unjustly detained. Whilst thou didst waste his treasures accumulating iniquity, alas! the meagre form of Adver-

fity

ler

fro

his

te

W

to

p

to

0

h

t

f

F

fity reduced him low, and restrained his benevolent heart from acts of mercy.

le

· y

1-

1-

se

y

re

or

is

ed ne

1-

A

1-

re

re

y

ce

d

r

ıt

y

1-

y

Whilst the King spoke, a torrent of tears fell from Agesilas's eyes. Sighs for a season choked his utterance. At last he cried, Blessed tears! I welcome your approach: ye melt my heart to tender sorrow, and seem the harbingers of long-lost peace. Where, O King! shall I find Otho? with joy shall I quit all I possess. Let my person submit to the punishment of the law; racks and tortures are mild correctors compared to a soul a prey to remorfe.

The King informed him of your fituation. He offered to go and throw himself at your feet, and avow his guilt. It was deemed more expedient to send for you with all speed. I offered myself on that agreeable embassy; and having obtained his Majesty's permission, I have lost no time by the way.

Make haste, then, my worthy benefactor. Frustrate no longer the schemes of Providence; which, through the varied trials of your life, has interposed beyond your utmost hopes. Let Fortitude and Joy elate your soul, since Friendship pure, stripped of all base alloy, awaits to crown your evening-hours at Zathia, and make you anticipate beneath the skies the blessed fruition of angelic minds.

## OTHO.

What wonders, O Prince! has thy tale poured on our ears! Who can examine the counsels of the Most High; or sufficiently adore his providential rule! Darkness and the grave cannot veil objects from his view. Should the unjust fly to the centre of the earth, the arrow of Omnipotence can dash the cup of joy from his touch, and mingle it with gall.

Rutha, let us obey the call of Heaven. Let us fly to Alranchid, the generous King; or rather to the Hermit, our exalted friend.

## RUTHA.

As the fun, emerging from dark clouds, dispels the gloom with his chearful ray; so doth the hand of Heaven elevate the heart of Otho, lift from obscurity his languid head, and offer to his view a haven of repose.

To dwell in the defert with my friend, have I not shunned the wisdom of Alranchid? But let us fly together; nothing remains in our native clime sit to balance the friendship of a king by virtue superior to the charm of royal power.

Sabina wept as she lest the tomb where was deposited her childrens dust; but, consoled by the most sublime precepts, she wiped away the falling tear.

Alranchid

fe

p

a

W

fc

g

m

A

p

0

e

b

h

1

Alranchid received them with that glow of affection, which, to hearts fit to relish such exalted pleasure, had a charm beyond what the gaiety of a court can convey. The basis of their friendship was facred virtue, matured by time and adverse scenes; like wine, by age refined from sediment or gross alloy:

red

of

en-

ob-

the

eit

et

ler

els nd

m

W

I

us

ne

1-

3 .

ie

g

J

Gelin and Zila, Ranselmo and Amana, whose mild amiable virtues excited affection and delight; Albosad and Melibeus, whose rare fidelity and tried attachment rendered the noble groupe complete.

Agefilas, covered with shame, threw himself at Otho's feet; made a total renunciation of all his effects, with an ample consession of his crimes.

Accept this bond, Otho, faid the King. I here bequeath what is your right, to you, and to your heirs for ever. But know, Agefilas, I could have wrested from you, by the arm of power, your ill-got wealth, and turned you adrift a wretched wanderer through an unfeeling world. But I must cherish the feeds of Virtue in your foul: cultivate their long-neglected growth, till they spring anew, and restore you to peace. Despair not, O suffering mortal! of Heaven's pardon; but, humbled in the dust, ask it with fervour. Behold the transient date of human felicity! Think you was formed for nobler attachments than earth can yield, though gained in the paths of honour.

LI

How short the triumph when purchased by vice, whilst the bitter fruit remains for ever with an envenomed sting!

He fell on his face before the King: his tears bedewed the hem of his robe. — Otho moved forward, and raifed him up, faying, Give me leave, O King! to take Agesilas with me to the bower: never shall he feek another home, nor leave what he prizes so high. Come then, thou restored transgressor; Otho will mingle his prayers with thine, to implore serenity to your mind. Come, thou once-gay friend of Alonzo's, recover the approbation of thing own mind, the blessed foretaste of Heaven's favour. Thou shalt talk to me of my son, and bring to my memory the days that are past, when his heroic arm subdued the foe.— Oh Alonzo! dost thou arise from the dust, to scatter plenty on the head of Otho!

## AGESILAS.

How foreible is virtue fo fublime! It subdues the heart, as the sun melts the icicles from the high rocks. Noblest of men, take me with you; a conduct so exalted will excite emulation, and inspire me with considence in seeking the favour of the Most High. But how shall I repair the injury done Orchilas? Alas! his heart will faint with wo, to think of the treachery of Emmira. How shall I let him know? Her gentle soul never harboured the least shadow of deceit.

his

dr

of

he

al

ir

C

t

P

t

e,

3-

rs

r-

e,

at

b

h

e,

le

of

at

t-

es.

ie.

;

d

ır

1-

ıt

3.

D

0

Otho undertook to search him out, and carried Agesilas with him to Tedonia. He spent most of his time at the tomb of Emmira. His soul grew composed, and free from horror; but his health drooped apace. He died a victim to the conslict of his mind, and was buried beside Emmira and her friend; whilst Otho often visits their tomb, and drops on their silent urn a sympathetic tear.

Rutha met Orchilas by accident; who, hearing of the wisdom of Alranchid, came to his
court. The lose of Emmira, with her supposed
treachery, had weaned his heart from ambitious
pursuits, and made him sly his accustomed haunts,
to court wisdom in a new form.

Rutha carried him to Otho, who received him as a guest; nor ever after suffered him to leave Tedonia. By degrees he unfolded the mystery of Emmira and Agefilas, which touched his heart with an agony of wo. As he could learn nothing concerning them after the feige of Culrona, he had fpent fome years in that country in fruitless inquiry. He then embarked for his native land; where they never having appeared, he concluded they had eloped together to some unknown spot, to elude his pursuit, or else they must have perished by the way. Sad anxiety fretted his heart: he found a vacuity in all human pleasures. If the gentle virtues of Emmira were not proof against deceit, constancy was not to be found below. But when he heard of her matchless affection, it awa-L 1 2

ked his half-extinguished flame whilst he sat by her tomb, bedewing it with fruitless tears. Otho, aided by the King, and the select groupe, made his grief subside into a pleasing melancholy, not unfriendly to wisdom, which he neither strove to indulge nor divert. Smoothed by time, the remembrance ceased to wound. Though he sighed as a man conscious of his loss, he bore it with philosophy and wisdom. He strove to regulate his mind by those excellent precepts that governed his noble companions, whose lives exhibited the powerful sway of Reason and Religion over the passions.

Inseparable, at last Otho and Rutha dwell together. The first, superior to Missortune's frowns, looks back astonished at the paths he trod. O Rutha! he often exclaims, when I behold the chain of events which has at last conducted me to peace, my silent adorations sly to Heaven. But whilst the mingled rapture swells my heart, your matchless friendship gives a feast of joy. Hear, Heaven! and if impiety stain not my wish, may we inseparable be above; admire together those amazing works, which then will ope to our enlightened view; in concert tune our souls to endless praise to the Great Author of the wondrous whole.

Thus Otho vented the effusions of his heart, whilst Rutha's presence heightened every joy. — Alranchid often visited his friends, and tasted selicity

)le

ot

to

e-

ed th te

ned

ne

0-'s

d.

to ut ur r, ny se

dus

t,

e-

ty

licity feldom the lot of kings. But language would fail to paint the intellectual feast souls so congenial tasted together: They reviewed the painful events that were past, as a pilgrim, having reached his destined abode, smiles at the perils of the way. Otho adored High Heaven for turning seeming evils into real good.

Father of mercies! conduct him to the last stage unmolested with sinister incidents, enliven the latest hours of decaying age. Assisted from on high, may he anticipate the unmixed joy which awaits the just in the regions of pure felicity; where the transient evils he tasted at different periods below, will fade from his mind, as the horrors of a midnight-storm disappear when Phæbus's early beams gladden the world with harmony.

THE END.



